



¶ An Act for the Vniformitie of Common Prayer,
and Service in the Church, and Administration
of the SACRAMENTS.

Where at the death of our late Soueraigne Lord King Edward the first, there remained one vniforme order of Common Service and Prayer, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies in the Church of England, which was set forth in one Booke, intituled, The Booke of Common prayer, & Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies in the Church of England, authorized by Act of Parliament, holden in the fifth and sixth yeres of our said late Soueraigne Lord King Edward the first, intituled, An Act for the Vniformity of Common Prayer, and Administration of the Sacraments: the which was repealed and taken away by Act of Parliament, in the first yere of the reigne of our late Soueraigne Lady Queene Mary, to the great decay of the due honour of God, and discomfort to the professors of the Truth of Christs Religion.

Be it therefore enacted by the authority of this present Parliament, That the said Statute of repeale, and euery thing therein contained, onely concerning the said Booke, and the Service, Administration of Sacraments, Rites, & Ceremonies, contained or appointed, in, or by the said Booke, shall bee void and of none effect, from, and after the Feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist next coming. And that the said Booke, with the order of Service, and of the Administration of Sacraments, Rites, and Ceremonies, with the alteration and additions therein added, and appointed by this Statute, shall stand, and bee, from, and after the said Feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist, in full force and effect, according to the tenour and effect of this Statute: any thing in the foresaid Statute of repeale to the contrary notwithstanding.

And further bee it enacted by the Queenes Highnesse, with the assent of the Lords and Commons of this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that all and singular Ministers in any Cathedral, or Parish Church, or other place within this Realme of England, Wales, and the Marches of the same, or other the Queenes Dominions, shall from and after the feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, bee bounden to say and vse the Mattens, Euenlong, celebration of the Lords Supper, and Administration of each of the Sacraments, and aliother Common and Open prayer, in such order and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke, so authorized by Parliament in the said fifth and sixth yeres of the Reigne of King Edward the first, with one alteration or addition of certaine Lessons to bee vlen on euery Sunday in the yere, and the forme of the Letany altered and corrected, and two sentences onely added in the seruice of the Sacrament to the Communicants, and none

other, or otherwise. And that if any manner of Parson, Vicar, or other whatsoever Minister, that ought or should sing or say Common prayer mentioned in the said Booke, or minister the Sacraments, from and after the Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, refuse to vse the said Common prayers, or to minister the Sacraments in such Cathedral or Parish Church, or other places, as he should vse to minister the same, in such order and forme as they bee mentioned and set forth in the said Booke, or shall wilfully or obstinately (standing in the same) vse any other Rite, Ceremony, Order, Forme, or manner of celebrating of the Lords Supper, openly or priuily, or Mattens, Euenlong, Administration of the Sacraments, or other open Prayers, then is mentioned and set forth in the said Booke (Open Prayer in and thorowout this Act, is meant that Prayer which is for other to come vnto or heare either in common Churches or priuate Chappels, or Oratories, commonly called, The Service of the Church) or shall preach, declare, or speake any thing in the derogation, or depauiug of the said Booke, or any thing therein contained, or of any part thereof, and shall bee thereof lawfully conuicted, according to the Lawes of this Realme, by verdict of twelve men, or by his owne confession, or by the notorious euidence of the fact: shall lose and forfeit to the Queenes Highnesse, her Heires and Successors, for his first offence the profit of all his Spiritual Benefices or Promotions, continuing, or arising in one whole yere next after his conuiction: And also that the person so conuicted, shall for the same offence suffer imprisonment by the space of six moneths, without Baile or Mainprise. And if any such person, once conuicted of any offence concerning the premises, shall after his first conuiction offend, and bee thereof, in forme aforesaid, lawfully conuicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence suffer imprisonment by the space of one whole yere, and also shall therefore be depriued ipso facto of all his Spiritual promotions. And that it shall bee lawfull to all Patrons or Donours of all and singular the same Spiritual Promotions, or of any of them, to present or collate to the same, as though the person or persons so offending were dead. And that if any such person or persons, after hee shall bee thus conuicted in forme aforesaid, shall offend against any of the premises the third time, and shall be thereof, in forme aforesaid, lawfully conuicted: that then the person so offending, and conuicted the third time, shall bee depriued ipso facto of all his Spiritual promotions, and also shall suffer imprisonment during his life.

And if the person that shall offend, and bee conuicted in forme aforesaid, concerning any of the premises, shall not be Beneficed, nor haue any Spiritual promotion,

An Acte for the vniformitie of Common prayer.

tion: that then the same person so offending, and conuict, shall for the first offence suffer imprisonment during one whole yeere next after his said conuiction, without Baile or mainprie. And if any such person, not having any spirituall promotion, after his first conuiction, shall either offend in any thing concerning the premises, and shall in forme aforesaid, bee thereof lawfully conuicted: that then the same person shall for his second offence, suffer imprisonment during his life.

And it is ordained and enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons whatsoever, after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, shall in any Enterludes, Playes, Songs, Rimes, or by any other open words declare or speake any thing in the derogation, depainting, or despising of the same Booke, or of any thing therein contained, or any part thereof, or that by open fact, deed, or by open threatnings, compell, or cause, or otherwise procure or maintaine any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, or in Chappell, or in any other place, to sing, or say any Common and open Prayer, or to minister any Sacrament, otherwise, or in any other manner and forme then is mentioned in the said Booke: or that by any of the said meanes, shall unlawfully interrupt or let any Parson, Vicar, or other Minister, in any Cathedral or Parish Church, Chappell, or any other place, to sing or say Common and open Prayer, or to minister the Sacraments, or any of them in such manner and forme as is mentioned in the said Booke: that then every such person, being thereof lawfully conuicted in forme abovesaid, shall forfeite to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and successors, for the first offence an hundred markes. And if any person or persons, being once conuict of any such offence, either offend againe any of the last recited offences, and shall in forme aforesaid, bee thereof lawfully conuict: that then the same person so offending and conuict, shall for the second offence forfeite to the Queene our Soueraigne Lady, her heires and successors four hundred markes. And if any person, after he, in forme aforesaid, shall haue bene twice conuict of any offence concerning any of the last recited offences, shall offend the third time, and bee thereof, in forme abovesaid, lawfully conuict: that then every person so offending and conuict, shall for his third offence forfeite to our Soueraigne Lady the Queene, all his goods & chattels, and shall suffer imprisonment during his life. And if any person or persons, that for his first offence concerning the premises, shall be conuict in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the summe to bee paid by vertue of his conuiction, in such manner and forme as the same ought to bee paid, within five weekes next after his conuiction: that then every person so conuict, and so not paying the same, shall for the same first offence, in stead of the said summe, suffer imprisonment by the space of five moneths, without baile or mainprie. And if any person or persons that for his second offence concerning the premises, shall be conuict in forme aforesaid, doe not pay the said summe to bee paid by vertue of his conuiction and this Statute in such manner and forme as the same ought to bee paid within five weekes next after his said second conuiction: that then every person so conuicted, and not paying the same, shall for the same second offence in the head of the said summe suffer imprisonment during twelve moneths without baile or mainprie. And that from and after the said feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist next coming, all and every person and persons inhabiting within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Maiesties dominions, shall diligently and faithfully, haue no lawfull or reason-

nable excuse to bee absent, endeavour themselves to resort to their Parish Church or chappell accustomed, or upon reasonable let thereof, to some usual place, where Common prayer and such Service of God shall be used in such time of let, upon every Sunday, and other dayes ordained and bled to bee kept as holy dayes: and then and there to aduise orderly and soberly, during the time of Common prayer, preachings, or other Service of God, there to be bled and ministered, upon paine of punishment by the censures of the Church: and also upon paine that every person so offending, shall forfeit for every such offence twelve pence to bee leuied by the Churchwardens of the Parish where such offence shall be done, to the use of the poore of the same Parish, of the goods, lands, and tenements of such offender by way of distresse. And for due execution hereof, the Queenes most excellent Maiestie, the Lords temporal, and all the Commons in this present Parliament assembled, doe in Gods Name earnestly require and charge all the Archbishops, Bishops, and other Ordinaries, that they shall endeavour themselves to the uttermost of their knowledges, that the due and true execution hereof may bee had throughout their Diocesse, and Charges, as they will answer before God, for such evils and plagues wherewith Almighty God may iustly punish his people for neglecting his good and wholesome Law. And for the authority in this behalfe, be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and singular the same Archbishops, Bishops, and all other their officers exercising Ecclesiasticall Jurisdiction, aswell in place exempt as not exempt, within their Diocesse, shall haue full power and authoritie by this Act, to reforme, correct, and punish by censures of the Church, all and singular persons, which shall offend within any their Jurisdictions or Diocesse, after the said Feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next coming, against this Act and Statute: any other Law, statute, privilege, libertie or provision heretofore made, had, or suffered to the contrary notwithstanding.

And it is ordained, and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or Justices of Assise, shall haue full power and authoritie in every their open and general Sessions, to enquire, heare, and determine all, and all manner of offences that shall bee committed or done contrary to any article contained in this present Acte, within the limites of the Commission to them directed, and to make Proccesse for the execution of the same, as they may doe against any person being indicted before them of trespass, or lawfully conuicted thereof.

Provided alwaies, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, That all and every Archbishop, and Bishop, shall or may at all time and times, at his libertie and pleasure, toyme and associate himselfe, by vertue of this Acte, to the said Justices of Oyer and Determiner, or the said Justices of Assise, at euery of the said open and general Sessions to be holden in any place within his Diocesse, for and to the enquire, hearing and determining of the offences aforesaid.

Provided also, and bee it enacted by the Authority aforesaid, That the Bookes concerning the said Service, shall at the costs and charges of the Parishioners of euery Parish and Cathedral Church bee attained and gotten before the said feast of the Nativity of S. Iohn Baptist next following: and that all such Parishes and Cathedral Churches, or other places where the said Bookes shall be attained and gotten before the said feast of the Nativity of Saint Iohn Baptist, shall within three weekes next after the said Bookes be attained and gotten, use the said Service, and put the same in use according to this Act.

And bee it further enacted by the authority aforesaid,

An Act for the Vniformitie of the Booke of Common Prayer.

said, That no person or persons shall be at any time hereafter impeached, or otherwise molested, of, or for any the offences aboue mentioned. Hereafter to be committed or done contrary to this Act, unless he or they so offending, be thereof indicted at the next generall Sessions to be holden before any such Iustices of Oyer and Determiner, or Iustices of Assise, next after any offence committed or done contrary to the tenor of this Acte.

Provided alwaies, and bee it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and singular Lords of the Parliament, for the third offence aboue mentioned shall be tried by their Peeres.

Provided also, and be it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that the Mayor of London, and all other Mayors, Bailiffes, and other head-officers, of all and singular cities, boroughs and townes corporate, within this Realme, Wales, and the marches of the same, to the which Iustices of Assise doe not commonly repaire, shall haue full power and authoritie, by vertue of this Act, to enquire, heare and determine the offences aboue said, and euery of them peerele within fiftene daies after the Feast of Easter and Saint Michael the Archangel, in like manner and forme as Iustices of Assise, and Oyer and Determiner may doe.

Provided alwaies, and be it ordeined and enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all and singular Archbishops and Bishops, and euery of their Chancellors, Commissaries, Arch-deacons, and other Ordinaries, hauing any peculiar Ecclesiasticall iurisdiction, shall haue full power and authoritie, by vertue of this Act, aswell to enquire in their visitation, Synodes, or elsewhere within their iurisdiction, at any other time and place, to take accusations, and informations of all and euery the things aboue mentioned, done, committed, or perpetrated within the limites of their iurisdiction, and authoritie, and to punish the same by admonition, excommunication, sequestration or deprivation, or o-

ther censures and processes in like forme as heretofore hath bene used in like cases by the Queenes Ecclesiasticall Lawes.

Provided alwaies, and bee it enacted, that whatsoever person offending in the premises, shall for the first offence receive punishment of the Ordinary, hauing a testimoniall thereof vnder the said Ordinaries seale, shall not for the same offence afterwards be convicted before the Iustices: and likewise receiving for the said first offence punishment by the Iustices, he shall not for the same offence afterwards receive punishment of the Ordinary: any thing contained in this Act to the contrary notwithstanding.

Provided alwaies, and bee it enacted, that such ornaments of the Church, and of the ministers thereof shall be retained, and be in use, as was in this Church of England by the authoritie of Parliament in the second yeere of the reigne of King Edward the first, vntill other order shall bee therein taken by authoritie of the Queenes Maiestie, with the aduice of her Commissioners, appointed and authorized vnder the great Seale of England, for causes Ecclesiasticall, or of the Metropolitane of this Realme. And also that if there shall happen any contempt, or irreuerence to be used in the Ceremonies or rites of the Church, by the misusing of the orders appointed in this Booke: the Queenes Maiestie may by the like aduice of the said commissioners, or Metropolitane, ordaine and publish such further Ceremonies or Rites, as may be most for the advancement of Gods glory, the edifying of his Church, and the due reuerence of Christs holy mysteries and Sacraments.

And be it further enacted by the authoritie aforesaid, that all Lawes, Statutes, and ordinances wherein or whereby any other Seruice, administration of Sacraments, or common prayer is limited, established, or set forth to be used within this Realme, or any other the Queenes Dominions and Countreys, shall from henceforth utterly bee void, and of none effect.

¶ By the King.

¶ A Proclamation for the authorizing of an vniformitie of the Booke of Common Prayer to bee vsed throughout the Realme.



Although it cannot bee unknowne to Our Subiects by the former Declarations wee haue published, what Our purposes and proceedings haue bene in matters of Religion since Our coming to this Crowne: Yet the same being now by vs reduced to a settled forme, wee haue occasion to repeat somewhat of that which hath passed: And now as Our very first entry into y^e Realme, being entertained and importuned with Informations of sundry Ministers, complaining of the errors and imperfections of the Church here, as well in matter of Doctrine, as of Discipline: Although wee had no reason to presume that things were so farre amisse, as was pretended, because wee had seene the Kingdome vnder that forme of Religion which by Law was established in the daies of the late Queene of famous memory, blessed with a peace and prosperitie, both extraordinary and of many yeeres continuance (a strong evidence that God was therewith well pleased,) Yet because the importunity of the Compla-

iners was great, their affirmations vehement, and the zeale wherewith the same did seeme to be accompanied, very specious: wee were moued thereby to make it Our occasion to discharge that duty which to the chiefest of all Kings duties: That is, to settle the affaires of Religion, and the seruice of God before their owne which, while wee were in hand to doe, as the contagion of the sicknesse reigning in Our Citie of London and other places, would permit an assembly of persons meete for that purpose: Some of those who mistooked the state of Religion here established, presuming more of Our Intents then ever wee gaue them cause to doe, and transported with humour, began such proceedings, as did rather raise a scandall in the Church, then take offence away. For both they used formes of publique seruing of God not here allowed, held assemblies without Authority, and did other things carrying a very apparant shew of Sedition, more then of Zeale: whom wee restrained by a former Proclamation in the moneth of October last, and gaue intimation of the Conference wee intended

A Proclamation for the Vniformitie of Common Prayer.

to bee had with as much speede as conveniently could bee, for the ordering of those things of the Church, which accordingly followed in the month of Ianuary last at our Honour of Hampton Court, where before Our Selfe, and Our Primate Counsell were assembled many of the greatest Bishops and Prelates of the Realme, and many other learned men, aswell of those that are conformable to the state of the Church established, as of those that dissented. Among whom, what Our paines were, what Our patience in hearing and replying, and what the indifferencie and impartialitie of Our iudgement in determining, We leane to the report of those who heard the same, contenting our Selfe with the sinceritie of Our owne heart therein. But We cannot conceale, that the successe of that Conference was such, as happeneth to many other things, which mouing great expectation before they be entered into, in their issue produce small effects. For We found mightie and vehement Informations supported with so weak and slender proofes, as it appereth vnto Us and our Counsell, that there was no cause why any change should haue bene at all in that which was most imagined, the Booke of Common Prayer, containing the forme of the publike seruice of God here established, neither in the doctrine which appeared to be sincere, nor in the formes and Rites which were iustified out of the practise of the Primitive Church. Notwithstanding, We thought meete, with consent of the Bishops and other learned men there present, That some small things might rather be explained then changed, not that the same might not very well haue been borne with by men, who would haue made a reasonable construction of them: but for that in a matter concerning the seruice of God, We were nice, or rather zealous, that the publique forme thereof should bee free not onely from blame, but from suspicion, so as neither the common Adversary should haue advantage to wrest ought therein contained, to other lesse then the Church of England intended, nor any reasonable or ignorant person of this Church bee able to take the least occasion of casill against it: And for that purpose gaue forth Our Commission vnder our great Seale of England, to the Archbishop of Canterbury and others, according to the forme which the Lawes of this Realme in like case prescribe to be vsed, to make the said Explanation, and to cause the whole Booke of Common Prayer, with the same Explanations, to be newly printed. Which being now done, and established anew after so serious a deliberation, although We doubt not, but all Our Subjects

both Ministers and others, will receiue the same with such reuerence as appertaineth, and conforme themselves therunto every man in that which him concerneth: Per haue We thought it necessary, to make known by Proclamation Our authorizing of the same, And to require and employe all men, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Temporall, to conforme themselves vnto it, and to the practise thereof, as the onely publique forme of seruing of God, established and allowed to be in this Realme. And the rather, for that all the learned men who were there present, aswell of the Bishops as others, promised their conformity in the practise of it, onely making suit to Us, that some few might bee borne with for a time.

Wherefore We require all Archbishops, Bishops, and all other publique Ministers, aswell Ecclesiasticall as Civil, to doe their duties in causing the same to bee obeyed, and in punishing the offenders according to the Lawes of the Realme heretofore established, for the authorizing of the said Booke of Common Prayer. And We thinke it also necessary, that the said Archbishops and Bishops, doe each of them in his Province and Diocesse, take order, That every Parish do procure to themselves within such time as they shall thinke good to limit, one of the said Bookes so explained. And last of all, We doe admonish all men, that hereafter they shall not expect nor attempt any further alteration in the Common and publique forme of Gods seruice, from this which is now established, for that neither will We giue way to any to presume, that Our owne iudgement hauing determined in a matter of this weight, shall bee swayed to alteration by the trifolous suggestions of any light spirit: neither are We ignorant of the inconueniences that doe arise in Governement, by admitting inuolution in things once settled by mature deliberation: And how necessary it is to the constancy in the upholding of the publique determinations of States, for that such is the vncertainty and vnsustainednesse of some dispositions, affecting every verie new forme of things, as, if they should bee followed in their vncertainty, would make all actions of States ridiculous and contemptible: whereas the stedfast maintaining of things by good aduice established, is the weale of all Common-wealths.

Given at Our Palace of Westminster, the 5. day of March, in the first yeere of Our reigne of England France and Ireland, and of Scotland the seven and thirtieth.

God saue the King,



THE PREFACE.



Here was neuer any thing by the wit of man so well deuised, or so sure established, which in continuance of time hath not beene corrupted, as (among other things) it may plainly appeare by the Common prayers in the Church, commonly called Diuine seruice. The first originall and ground whereof, if a man would search out by the ancient Fathers, he shall finde that the same was not ordained, but for a good purpose, & for a great aduancement of godlines. For they so ordered the matter, that all the whole Bible (or the greatest part thereof) should bee read ouer once euery yeere, intending thereby that the Clergie, and specially such as were Ministers of the Congregation, should (by often reading and meditation of Gods word) be stirred vp to godlinesse themselves, and be more able to exhort others by wholesome doctrine, and to confute them that were aduersaries to the truth. And further that the people by daily hearing of holy Scripture read in the Church, should continually profit: more and more in the knowledge of God, and be the more inflamed with the loue of his true religion. But these many yeeres passed, this godly and decent order of the ancient Fathers hath beene so altered, broken, and neglected, by planting in vncertaine stories, legends, responds, verses, vaine repetitions, commemorations, and lynesdals, that commonly when any booke of the Bible was begun, before three or foure Chapters were read out, all the rest were vnread. And in this sort the booke of Esay was begun in Aduent, and the booke of Genesis in Septuagesima: but they were onely begun, and neuer read thorow. After like sort were other bookes of holy Scripture vsed. And moreover, whereas S. Paul would haue such language spoken to the people in the Church, as they might vnderstand, and haue profit by hearing the same: the seruice in this Church of England (these many yeeres) hath beene read in Latine to the people, which they vnderstand not: so that they haue heard with their eares onely, and their heart, spirit and minde haue not beene edified thereby.

And furthermore, notwithstanding that the ancient Fathers haue diuided the Psalmes into seuen portions, whereof euery one was called a *Nocturn*: now of late time a few of them haue beene daily said, and often repeated, and the rest vtterly omitted.

Moreover, the number and hardnesse of the rules called the *Pye*, & the manifold changings of the Seruice, was the cause, that to turne the booke onely, was so hard and intricate a matter, that many times there was more businesse to finde out what should be read, then to read it when it was found out. These inconveniences therefore considered, heere is set forth such an order whereby the same shall be redressed. And for a readinesse in this matter, heere is drawen out a Kalender for that purpose, which is plaine and easie to be vnderstood, wherein (so much as may be) the reading of holy Scriptures is so set forth that all things shalbe done in order, without breaking one peece thereof from another. For this cause bee cut out Anthems, Responds, Inuitatories, and such like things as did breake the continuall course of the reading of the Scripture. Yet, because there is no remedy, but that of necessity there must be some rules: therefore certaine rules are here set forth, which as they be few in num-

ber, so they bee plaine and easie to be vnderstood. So that here you haue an order for prayer as touching the reading of holy Scripture, much agreeable to the minde and purpose of the old Fathers, and a great deale more profitable and commodious, then that which of late was vsed. It is more profitable because here are left out many things, whereof some be vntue, some vncertaine, some vaine and superstitious, and nothing is ordained to be read, but the very pure word of God, the holy Scriptures, or that which is euidently grounded vpon the same, and that in such a language and order, as is most easie and plaine, for the vnderstanding both of the readers and hearers. It is also more commodious, both for the shortnesse thereof, and for the plainnesse of the order, and for that the rules be few and easie. Furthermore by this order the Curates shall need none other bookes for their publike seruice, but this booke and the Bible: by the meanes whereof the people shall not be at so great charges for bookes, as in times past they haue beene. And where heretofore there hath bene great diuersity in saying and singing in Churches within this Realme, some following Salisbury vse, some Hereford vse, some the vse of Bangor, some of Yorke, and some of Lincolne: now from henceforth all the whole Realme shall haue but one vse. And if any will iudge this way more painfull, because that all things must be read vpon the booke, whereas before by reason of so often repetition, they could say many things by heart: if those men will weigh their labour with the profit and knowledge which daily they shall obtaine by reading vpon the booke, they will not refuse the paine, in consideration of the great profite that shall ensue thereof.

And forasmuch as nothing can almost be so plainly set forth, but doubts may arise in the vse and practise of the same: to appeale all such diuersity (if any arise) and for the resolution of all doubts concerning the manner how to vnderstand, doe, and execute the things contained in this booke: the parties that so doubt, or diuersly take any thing, shall alway resort to the Bishop of the Diocese, who by his discretion shall take order for the quieting and appeasing of the same, so that the same order be not contrary to any thing contained in this booke. And if the Bishop of the Diocese bee in doubt, then hee may send for the resolution thereof vnto the Archbishop.

Though it bee appointed in the aforewritten Preface, that all things shall bee read and sung in the Church in the English tongue, to the ende that the Congregation may be thereby edified: yet it is not meant, but when men say Morning and Evening prayer privately, they may say the same in any language that they themselves doe vnderstand.

And all Priests and Deacons shall bee bound to say daily the Morning and Evening prayer, either privately or openly, except they bee let by preaching, studying of Diuinity, or by some other urgent cause.

And the Curate that ministrereth in euery Parish Church or Chappell, being at home, and not being otherwise reasonably letted, shall say the same in the Parish Church or Chappell where he ministrereth, and shall toll a Bell thereto a convenient time before hee begin, that such as bee disposed, may come to heare Gods word, and to pray with him.



OF CEREMONIES, WHY SOME be abolished, and some retained.



Of such Ceremonies as bee used in the Church, and haue had their beginning by the institution of man: some at the first were of godly intent and purpose deuised, & yet at length turned to vanitie and superstition: some entered into the Church by indiscreet deuotion, and such a zeale as was without knowledge, and for because they were winked at in the beginning, they grew dayly to more and more abuses, which not onely for their vnprofitableness, but also because they haue much blinded the people, and obscured the glory of God, are worthy to be cut away, and cleane reiected. Other there bee, which although they haue bene deuised by man, yet it is thought good to serue them still, as well for a decent order in the Church (for the which they were first deuised) as because they pertaine to edification, wherunto all things done in the Church (as the Apostle teacheth) ought to be referred. And although the keeping or omitting of a Ceremonie in it selfe considered, is but a small thing: yet the wilfull and contemptuous transgression, and breaking of a common order and discipline, is no small offence before God.

Let all things bee done among you, saith Saine Paul, in a seemely and due order. The appointment of the which order pertaineth not to priuate men: therefore no man ought to take in hand, nor presume to appoint or alter any publike or common order in Christs Church, except he be lawfully called and authorized therunto.

And whereas in this our time, the mindes of men are so diuers, that some thinke it a great matter of conscience, to depart from a piece of the least of their Ceremonies, they be so addicted to their old Customes: and againe on the other side, some bee so new fangled, that they would inuouate all things, and so despise the old, that nothing can like them but that is new: it was thought expedient, not so much to haue respect how to please and satisfie either of these parties, as how to please God, and profit them both. And yet lest any man should bee offended, whom good reason might satisfie, here be certain causes rendred why some of the accustomed Ceremonies bee put away, and some retained and kept still.

Some are put away, because the great excessse and multitude of them hath so increased in these latter dayes, that the burden of them was intolerable, wherof Saine Augustine in his time complained, that they were grown to such a number, that the estate of Christian people was in worse case, concerning that matter, then were the Iewes. And he counselled, that such yoke and burthen should be taken away, as time would serue quietly to doe it.

But what would S. Augustine haue said, if hee had seen the Ceremonies of late dayes used among vs: wherunto the multitude used in his time was not to be compared? This or excessive multitude of Ceremonies was so great, and many of them so darke,

that they did more confound and darken, then declare and set forth Christs benefits vnto vs.

And besides this, Christs Gospel is not a Ceremoniall Law (as much of Moyses Law was) but it is a Religion to serue God, not in bondage of the figure or shadow, but in the freedome of the Spirit, being content onely with those ceremonies, which doe serue to a decent order, and godly discipline, and such as bee apt to stirre by the dull minde of man, to the remembrance of his duty to God, by some notable and speciall signification, whereby he might be edified.

Furthermore, the most weightie cause of the abolishment of certaine Ceremonies was, that they were so farre abused, partly by the superstitious blindness of the rude and vnlearned, and partly by the vncharitable avarice of such as sought more their owne lucre, then the glory of God, that the abuses could not well bee taken away, the thing remaining still. But now as concerning those persons, which peradventure will be offended, for that some of the old Ceremonies are retained still: if they consider that without some Ceremonies, it is not possible to keepe any order, or quiet discipline in the Church, they shall easily perceiue iust cause to reforme their iudgements. And if they thinke much that any of the old doe remaine, and would rather haue all deuised anew: then such men, granting some Ceremonies conuenient to bee had, surely where the olde may bee well used, there they cannot reasonably reprove the olde, onely for their age, without bewraying of their owne folly. For in such a case, they ought rather to haue reuerence vnto them for their antiquitie, if they will declare themselves to bee more studious of vnitie and concord, then of inuouations and newfanglednesse, which (as much as may bee, with the true setting forth of Christs religion) is alwayes to be elchewed. Furthermore, such shall haue no iust cause with the Ceremonies referred to bee offended. For as those bee taken away which were most abused, and did burden mens consciences, without any cause: so the other that remaine, are retained for a discipline and order, which (vpon iust causes) may bee altered and changed, and therefore are not to bee esteemed equall with Gods Law. And moreover, they bee neither darke nor dumbe Ceremonies, but are so set forth, that every man may vnderstand what they doe meane, and to what vse they doe serue. So that it is not like, that they in time to come, should bee abused as other haue bene. And in these our doings we condemne no other Nations, nor prescribe any thing but to our owne people onely. For wee thinke it conuenient, that every Country should vse such Ceremonies, as they shall thinke best to the setting forth of Gods honour and glory, and to the reducing of the people to a most perfect and godly liuing, without error or superstition: And that they should put away other things, which from time to time they perceiue to be most abused, as in mens ordinances it often chanceth diuersly, in diuers Countreys.

¶ The Table and Kalender expressing the order of the Psalmes, to be said at Morning and Euening Prayer throughout the yeere, except certaine Proper Feasts, as the Rules following more plainly declare.

¶ The order how the Psalter is appointed to be read.



Euery Psalter shall bee read through once euery Moneth. And because that some months bee longer then some other bee, it is thought good to make them euen by this meanes. To euery moneth shall bee appointed (as concerning this purpose) iust thirtie dayes.

And because Ianuary and March haue one day aboue the sayd number, and February which is placed betwene both, hath onely xxviii. dayes: February shall borrow of either of the Moneths of Ianuary and March one day: and so the Psalter which shall bee read in February, must begin at the last day of Ianuary, and end the first day of March.

And whereas May, Iuly, August, October and December haue xxxi. dayes apiece: it is ordered that the Psalmes shall bee read the last day of the said Moneths, which were read the day before, so that

the Psalter may begin againe the first day of the next Moneth ensuing.

Now to know what Psalmes shall bee read euery day, looke in the Kalender the number that is appointed for the Psalmes, and then finde the same number in the Table placed at the end of the Kalender for that purpose: and vpon that number shall you see what Psalme shall be said, at Morning and Euening prayer.

And where the Cxix. Psalme is diuided into xxiij. portions, and is ouer long to be read at one time: it is so ordered, that at one time shall not be read aboue foure or fise of the said portions, as you shall perceiue to be noted in the said Table.

And heere is also to be noted, that in the said Table and in all other partes of the Se-vice, where any Psalmes are appointed, the number is expressed after the great English Bible, which from the ix. Psalme, vnto the Cxlviii. Psalme, following the diuision of the Hebrewes, doeth vary in number from the common latine translation.

¶ The order how the rest of the holy Scripture (beside the Psalmes) is appointed to be read.



The Old Testament is appointed for the first Lessons at Morning and Euening Prayer, and shall be read through euery yeere once, except certain Books and chapters which be least edifying, and might best be spared, and therefore be left vnread.

The New Testament is appointed for the second Lessons at Morning and Euening prayer, and shall be read ouer orderly euery yeere thrise beside the Epistles and Gospels: except the Reuelation, out of the which there be only certaine Lessons appointed vpon diuers proper Feasts.

And to know what Lessons shall be read euery day: Finde the day of the Moneth in the Kalender going before, and there ye shall perceiue the Books and Chapters that shall be read for the Lessons both at Morning and Euening prayer.

And here is to be noted, that whensoever there be any proper Psalmes or Lessons appointed for the Sundayes, or for any Feast moueable or vnmoueable: then the Psalmes and Lessons appointed in the Kalender,

shall be omitted for that time.

Ye must note also that the Collect, Epistle and Gospel appointed for the Sunday, shall serue all the weeke after, except there fall some feast that hath his proper.

When the yeeres of our Lord may bee diuided into foure euen parts, which is euery fourth yeere, then the Sunday letter leapeth, and that yeere the Psalmes and Lessons which serue for the xxiiij. day of February, shall bee read againe the day following, except it bee Sunday, which hath proper Lessons of the Old Testament appointed in the Table seruing to that purpose.

Also, whertsoever the beginning of any Lesson, Epistle, or Gospel is not expressed: there ye must begin at the beginning of the Chapter.

And, whertsoever it is not expressed how far shall be read: there you shall read to the end of the Chapter.

Item, so often as the first Chapter of S. Matthew, is read either for Lesson or Gospel, yee shall beginne the same at verse xviij. *Now the birth of Iesus Christ was, &c.* And the thirde Chapter of Saint Lukes Gospel shall bee read vnto the middle of verse xxiiij. *Being as men supposed the same of Iosiph, &c.*

¶ Proper

**Proper Lessons to be read for the first Lessons both
at Morning and Euening prayer, on the Sundayes
throughout the yeere, and for some also
the second Lessons.**

<i>Sundayes of Aduent.</i>	<i>¶ Mattens.</i>	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i>	<i>Trinity Sunday.</i> i. Lesson, ii. Lesson,	<i>¶ Mattens.</i> Genesis xviii, Matthaii.	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i> Iofuah i.
The first.	Esa. i.	Esa. ii.			
ii.	v.	xxiii.			
iii.	xxv.	xxvi.			
iiii.	xxx.	xxxii.			
¶ Sundayes after Trinitie.					
<i>Sundayes after Christmas.</i>			<i>First Sunday.</i>	<i>¶ Mattens.</i> Iofuah x.	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i> Iofuah xxii.
The first.	Esa. xxxvii.	Esa. xxxviii.	ii.	Iudicum iiii.	Iudicum v.
ii.	xi.	xliii.	iii.	i. Sam. ii.	i. Sam. iii.
<i>Sundayes after the Epiphane.</i>			iiij.	<i>¶ Mattens.</i> i. Sam. xii.	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i> i. Sam. xii.
The first.	Esa. xliii.	Esa. xli.	v.	xv.	xvii.
ii.	li.	lvi.	vi.	ii. Sam. xii.	ii. Sam. xxi.
iii.	lv.	lvii.	vii.	xxii.	xxiii.
iiii.	lvii.	lviii.	viii.	i. King. xiii.	i. Kings xvii.
v.	lix.	lxiii.	ix.	xviii.	xix.
<i>Septuagesma.</i>	Genesis i.	Genesis ii.	x.	xxi.	xxii.
<i>Sexagesma.</i>	iii.	vi.	xi.	i. King. v.	ii. Kings ix.
<i>Quinquagesma.</i>	ix.	xii.	xii.	x.	xviii.
<i>¶ Lent.</i>			xiii.	xix.	xxiii.
<i>First Sunday.</i>	Genesis xix.	Genesis xxii.	xiiii.	Ieremie v.	Ieremie xxii.
ii.	xxvii.	xxxiii.	xv.	xxxv.	xxxvi.
iii.	xxxix.	xlii.	xvi.	Ezech. ii.	Ezech. xliii.
iiii.	Genesis xliii.	Genesis xlv.	xvii.	xvi.	xviii.
v.	Exod. iiii.	Exod. v.	xviii.	xx.	xxiiii.
vi.	ix.	x.	xix.	Daniel iiii.	Daniel vi.
<i>Easter day.</i>			xx.	Ioel ii.	Mich. vi.
i. Lesson.	Exod. xii.	Exod. xliii.	xxi.	Abac. ii.	Prouerbs i.
ii. Lesson.	Rom. vi.	Agtes ii.	xxii.	Prouerb. ii.	iii.
			xxiii.	xi.	xii.
			xxiiii.	xiii.	xiii.
			xxv.	xv.	xvi.
			xxvi.	xvii.	xix.
¶ Lessons proper for Holy dayes.					
¶ Sundayes after Easter.			<i>S. Andrew.</i>	<i>¶ Mattens.</i> Prouer. xx.	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i> Prouerb. xxi.
The first.	<i>¶ Mattens.</i>	<i>¶ Euenfong.</i>	<i>S. Tho. Apost.</i>	xxiii.	xxiii.
ii.	Numb. xvi.	Numb. xxii.	<i>Nati. of Christ.</i>		
iii.	xxiii.	xxv.	i. Lesson.	Esa. ix.	Esa. vii. God
iiii.	Deut. iiii.	Deut. v.	ii. Lesson.	Luke ii. vnto	spake once a-
v.	vi.	vii.		And vnto me	gain to Ahaz.
	viii.	ix.		good will.	Titus iii.
<i>Sunday after Ascension day</i>			<i>S. Steuen.</i>		The kindnesse
<i>Whit Sunday.</i>	Deut. xii.	Deut. xii.	i. Lesson.	Prouer. xxxviii.	and loue &c.
			ii. Lesson.	Agtes vi. & vii.	
				Steuen full of	Eccle. iiii.
				faith, &c. vnto	Agtes vii. And
				And when xl.	when xl. yeres
				yeeres, &c.	were &c. vnto
					Steuen full of
					the holy, &c.
i. Lesson.	Deut. xvi.	Agtes x. It for-	<i>Saint Iohn.</i>		
ii. Lesson.	Agtes x. Then	tuned &c. vnto,	i. Lesson.	Eccle. v.	Eccle. vi.
	Peter opened	After these.	ii. Lesson.	Apocal. i.	Apoca. xxii.
	his mouth, &c.				

¶ Lessons proper for Holy dayes.

	¶ <i>Mattens.</i>	¶ <i>Euenfong.</i>		¶ <i>Mattens.</i>	¶ <i>Euenfong.</i>
Innocents day.	Iere.xcxi. <i>vnto</i> Moreouer I heard Ephraim.	Wifedome. i.	Saint Marke.	Eccle.iii.	Eccle.v.
Circumcifion			Phil.& Iacob.	Eccle.vii.	Eccle.ix.
i.Leffon.	Genesis xviij.	Deut. x. And now Ifrael, <i>vnto</i> the end, Col. ii. Efai.xlix. Iohn ii. <i>vnto</i> After this hee went to Capernaum.	Ascenfon day.	Deut. x.	ii.Kingsii.
ii.Leffon.	Rom.ii.		Munday in Whitf. weeke.	Gene.xi. <i>vnto</i> Thefe are the generations of Sem.	Num.xi. Gather <i>vnto</i> me, &c. <i>vnto</i> Moles and the Elders.
Epiphanie.	Efai. lx.		i.Leffon.	i.Cor.xii. i.Sam. xix, Dauid came to Samuel. &c.	Deut.xxx.
i.Leffon.	Luk.3. <i>vnto</i> , So he was fupposed to be fon of Iofeph.		ii.Leffon.		
ii.Leffon.					
Comuerfion of S.Paul.	Wifedome v. Actes xxii. <i>vnto</i> , They heard him.	Wifedome vi. Actes xxvi.	S.Barnabe.	Eccle.x. Actes xiiij.	Eccle.xii. Actes xv. <i>vnto</i> After certaine dayes.
i.Leffon.			ii.Leffon.		
ii.Leffon.					
Purification of Marie.	Wifedome ix. Wifdome xix.	Wifedome xii. Eccle.i.	S.Iohn Bapt.	Mala.iii. Mat.xiii.	Mala.iii. Matth.xiiij. <i>vnto</i> Whē Ie. fus heard, Eccle.xix. Actes iiii.
S.Mat.hie. Annunciation of Marie.	Eccle.ii.	Eccle.iii.	Saint Peter.	Eccle.xv. Actes iiii.	
			i.Leffon.		
			ii.Leffon.		
Wednefday before Eaſter.	Ofee. xiiij.	Ofee xiiij.	S.Iames.	Eccle.xxij. xxv	Eccle.xxij. xxix
Thurſday before Eaſter.	Daniel ix.	Iere.xcxi.	S.Bartholom.	xxxv	xxxvii
Good Friday.	Genesis xxii. Zacharie ix.	Efai. liii. Exodus xiiij.	S.Matthew.	xxxix	xlvi
Eaſter Euen.			S.Luke.	li	Iob.i.
Munday in Eaſter weeke.	Exod.xvi. Matth.xxviii.	Exodus xvij. Actes iij.	Simon & Iude.	Iob xxiiij. xxv.	Iob xliij.
i.Leffon.			i.Leffon.		
ii.Leffon.					
Tueſday in Eaſter weeke.	Exod. xx. Luke 24. <i>vnto</i> , And behold, two of them,	Exod. xxxii. i.Cor. xv.	All Saintes.	Wild.iii. <i>vnto</i> , Bleſſed is rather the &c. Heb.xi.xii. Saintes by faith, <i>vnto</i> , If ye endure chaſtening.	Wifedome v. <i>vnto</i> , His ie- louſie alſo. Apoc.xix. <i>vnto</i> And I ſaw an Angel ſtand,
i.Leffon.			ii.Leffon.		
ii.Leffon.					



¶ Proper Pfalmes on certaine dayes.

	For Morning.	For Euening.			
Chriſtmas day	Pſalm. { <i>lix.</i> <i>xl.</i> <i>lxix.</i> }	Pſalm. { <i>lxix.</i> <i>cx.</i> <i>cxvii.</i> }	Septuageſima.	} before Eaſter	{ <i>ix. weekes.</i> <i>vij. weekes.</i> <i>vj. weekes.</i> }
Eaſter day.	Pſalm. { <i>ii.</i> <i>lviii.</i> <i>cxl.</i> }	Pſalm. { <i>cxviii.</i> <i>cxviii.</i> <i>cxviii.</i> }	Sexageſima.		
			Quinquageſima.		
			Quadrageſima.		
Ascenſion day	Pſalm. { <i>lviii.</i> <i>xl.</i> <i>xxi.</i> }	Pſalm. { <i>cxlii.</i> <i>cxlii.</i> <i>cxlii.</i> }	Rogations.	} after Eaſter	{ <i>v. weekes.</i> <i>vij. weekes.</i> <i>vij. weekes.</i> }
Whitſunday.	Pſalm. { <i>xlviij.</i> <i>lxv.</i> }	Pſalm. { <i>cxlii.</i> <i>cxlii.</i> <i>cxlii.</i> }	Whitſunday.		
			Trinitie ſunday.		

An Almanacke for 45. yeeres.

The yeere of our Lord.	The golden number.	Dominicall letter.	Septuagesima.	The first day of Lent.	Easter day.	Rogation week.	Ascension day.	Whitunday.	Aduent Sunday.
1597.	ii	25	23. January.	9. Feby.	March. 27.	2. Mai.	5. Mai.	15. Mai.	27. No.
1598.	iii	26	12. Feby.	1. March.	April. 16.	22.	25.	4. June.	3. Decr.
1599.	iiii	27	4. Feby.	21. Feby.	8.	14.	17.	27. Mai.	2.
1600.	v	F E	20. Jan.	6.	March. 23.	28. Apr.	1.	11.	30. Nou. n
1601.	vi	D	8. Feby.	25.	April. 12.	18. Mai.	21.	31.	29.
1602.	vii	C	31. Jan.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	28.
1603.	viii	B	20. Feby.	9. March.	24.	30.	2. June.	12. June.	27.
1604.	ix	A G	5.	22. Feby.	8.	14.	17. Mai.	27. Mai.	2. Decem.
1605.	x	F	27. Jan.	13.	March. 31.	6.	9.	19.	1.
1606.	xi	E	16. Feby.	5. March.	April. 20.	26.	29.	8. June.	30. Nou.
1607.	xii	D	27. Jan.	18. Feby.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1608.	xiii	C B	24. Jan.	10.	March. 27.	2.	5.	15.	27.
1609.	xiiii	A	12. Feby.	1. March.	April. 16.	22.	25.	4. June.	3. Decem.
1610.	xv	G	4.	21. Feby.	8.	14.	17.	27. Mai.	2.
1611.	xvi	F	20. Jan.	6.	March. 24.	19. Apr.	2.	12.	1.
1612.	xvii	E D	9. Feby.	25.	April. 12.	18. Mai.	21.	31.	Nou. 29.
1613.	xviii	C	31. Jan.	17.	4.	10.	13.	23.	28.
1614.	xix	B	20. Feby.	9. March.	24.	30.	2. June.	12. June.	27.
1615.	i	A	5.	22. Feby.	8.	14.	17. Mai.	27. Mai.	3. Decem.
1616.	ii	G F	28. Jan.	14.	March. 31.	6.	9.	19.	1.
1617.	iii	E	16. Feby.	7. March.	April. 20.	26.	29.	8. June.	30. Nou.
1618.	iiii	D	1.	18. Feby.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1619.	v	C	24. Jan.	10.	March. 28.	3.	6.	16.	28.
1620.	vi	B A	13. Feby.	1. March.	April. 16.	22.	25.	4. June.	3. Decem.
1621.	vii	A	28. Jan.	14. Feby.	1.	7.	10.	20. Mai.	2.
1622.	viii	G	17. Feby.	6. March.	21.	27.	30.	9. June.	1.
1623.	ix	F	9. Feby.	16. Feby.	13.	19.	22.	1.	30. Nou.
1624.	x	D C	25. Jan.	11.	March. 28.	3. Mai.	6.	16. Mai.	28.
1625.	xi	B	13. Feby.	2. March.	April. 17.	23.	26.	5. June.	27.
1626.	xii	A	5.	22. Feby.	9.	15.	18.	28. Mai.	3. Decem.
1627.	xiii	G	21. Jan.	7.	March. 25.	30. Apr.	3.	13.	2.
1628.	xiiii	F E	10. Feby.	27.	April. 13.	19. Mai.	22.	1. June.	30. Nou.
1629.	xv	D	1.	18.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1630.	xvi	C	24. Jan.	10.	March. 28.	3.	6.	16.	28.
1631.	xvii	B	6. Feby.	23.	April. 10.	16.	19.	29.	27.
1632.	xviii	A G	29. Jan.	20.	1.	7.	10.	20.	2. Decem.
1633.	xix	F	17. Feby.	6. March.	April. 21.	27.	30.	9. June.	1.
1634.	i	E	2. Feby.	19. Feby.	6.	12.	15.	25.	30. Nou.
1635.	ii	D	25. Jan.	11. Feby.	March. 29.	4.	7.	17. Mai.	29.
1636.	iii	C B	14. Feby.	2. March.	April. 17.	23.	26.	5. June.	27.
1637.	iiii	A	5.	22. Feby.	9.	15.	18.	28. Mai.	3. Decem.
1638.	v	G	21. Jan.	7.	March. 25.	30. Apr.	3.	13.	2.
1639.	vi	F	10. Feby.	27.	April. 13.	19. Mai.	22.	1. June.	30. Nou.
1640.	vii	E D	2.	19.	5.	11.	14.	24. Mai.	29.
1641.	viii	C	21. Jan.	10. March.	25.	31.	3. June.	13. June.	28.

The Golden number.

The Golden number is so called, because it was written in the Kalender with letters of Gold, right at that day whereon the Moone changed: and it is the space of 19. yeeres, in the which the Moone returneth to the selfe same day of the Sunne: and therefore it is also called the Circle of the Moone, in the which the Solstices and Equinoctials doe returne to all one point in the Zodiacke.

To finde it euery yeere, you must adde one yeere to the yeere of Christ (for Christ was borne one yeere of the 19. already past) then diuide the whole by 19. and that which resteth, is the Golden number for that yeere: if there bee no surpluse, it is then 19.

¶ Note that the Golden number and Dominicall letter doeth change euery yeere the first day of January. Note also that the yeere of our Lord beginneth the xxv. day of March, the same day supposed to bee the first day vpon which the world was created, and the day when Christ was conceived in the wombe of the Virgin Mary.

q January hath xxxj. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]	
1	A. Kalend.	Circumcision	Gen. 17	Rom. ii.	Deut. x.
2	b. iiii. Ro.		Gen. i.	Mat. i.	Gen. ii.
3	c. iiii. Ro.				
4	d. iiii. Ro.				
5	e. Nonas.				
6	f. viii. Id.	Epiphany.	Mat. i.	Luke iii.	Mat. x.
7	g. vii. Id.		Gen. ix.	Mat. b.	Gen. x.
8	a. vi. Id.	Lucian.			Rom. v.
9	b. v. Id.				
10	c. iiii. Id.				
11	d. iiii. Id.				
12	e. iiii. Id.	Sol in Aqua.			
13	f. Idus.	Phyllis.			
14	g. x. kl.	February.			
15	a. x. kl.				
16	b. x. kl.				
17	c. x. kl.				
18	d. x. kl.	Pistia.			
19	e. x. kl.				
20	f. x. kl.	Fabian.			
21	g. x. kl.	Agnes.			
22	a. x. kl.	Vincent.			
23	b. x. kl.				
24	c. x. kl.				
25	d. viii. kl.	Co. of Paul.			
26	e. viii. kl.				
27	f. vi. kl.				
28	g. v. kl.				
29	a. iiii. kl.				
30	b. iiii. kl.				
31	c. iiii. kl.				

q February hath xxviij. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]	
1	a. Kalend.	Fast.	Exo. x.	Mat. i.	Exo. x.
2	b. iiii. Ro.	Puri. of Ma.	Mat. i.	Mat. x.	Mat. x.
3	c. iiii. Ro.	Blas.	Exo. x.	Exo. x.	Exo. x.
4	d. iiii. Ro.				
5	e. Nonas.	Agathe.			
6	f. viii. Id.				
7	g. vii. Id.				
8	a. vi. Id.				
9	b. v. Id.				
10	c. iiii. Id.	Sol in Pisc.			
11	d. iiii. Id.				
12	e. iiii. Id.				
13	f. Idus.				
14	g. x. kl.	Valentine.			
15	a. x. kl.	Barthe.			
16	b. x. kl.				
17	c. x. kl.				
18	d. x. kl.				
19	e. x. kl.				
20	f. x. kl.				
21	g. x. kl.				
22	a. x. kl.				
23	b. x. kl.	Fast.			
24	c. x. kl.	S. Marthias.			
25	d. viii. kl.				
26	e. viii. kl.				
27	f. vi. kl.				
28	g. v. kl.				
29	a. iiii. kl.				
30	b. iiii. kl.				
31	c. iiii. kl.				

q March hath xxxj. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]	
1	a. Kalend.	David.	Deu. 16	Luk. xii	Deu. 17
2	b. iiii. Ro.	Leode.			
3	c. iiii. Ro.				
4	d. iiii. Ro.				
5	e. Nonas.				
6	f. viii. Id.	Perpetue.			
7	g. vii. Id.				
8	a. vi. Id.				
9	b. v. Id.	Solin Arict.			
10	c. iiii. Id.				
11	d. iiii. Id.				
12	e. iiii. Id.	Gregorie.			
13	f. Idus.				
14	g. x. kl.	Apollis.			
15	a. x. kl.				
16	b. x. kl.	Edward.			
17	c. x. kl.				
18	d. x. kl.				
19	e. x. kl.				
20	f. x. kl.	Benedict.			
21	g. x. kl.				
22	a. x. kl.				
23	b. x. kl.				
24	c. x. kl.				
25	d. viii. kl.	Ann. of Mar.			
26	e. viii. kl.				
27	f. vi. kl.	Intr. K. Char.			
28	g. v. kl.				
29	a. iiii. kl.				
30	b. iiii. kl.				
31	c. iiii. kl.				

q Aprill hath xxx. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer.		Euening prayer.	
		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]		[1. Lesson] [2. Lesson]	
1	a. Kalend.				
2	b. iiii. Ro.				
3	c. iiii. Ro.	Richard.			
4	d. iiii. Ro.	Ambrose.			
5	e. Nonas.				
6	f. viii. Id.				
7	g. vii. Id.				
8	a. vi. Id.				
9	b. v. Id.				
10	c. iiii. Id.	Solin Taur.			
11	d. iiii. Id.				
12	e. iiii. Id.				
13	f. Idus.				
14	g. x. kl.	Pat.			
15	a. x. kl.				
16	b. x. kl.				
17	c. x. kl.				
18	d. x. kl.				
19	e. x. kl.	Alphege.			
20	f. x. kl.				
21	g. x. kl.				
22	a. x. kl.				
23	b. x. kl.	S. George.			
24	c. x. kl.				
25	d. viii. kl.	Mark. Euan.			
26	e. viii. kl.				
27	f. vi. kl.				
28	g. v. kl.				
29	a. iiii. kl.				
30	b. iiii. kl.				

¶ May hath xxxj. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.			
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1	Kalend. Phil. & Iac.	Eccle. 7	Act. viii	Eccle. 9	Jude.
2	vi Ro.	i. Sam. 9	xxviii	i. Sam. 7	Rom.
3	vi Ro. Inuen.	xi	Pat. 1.	ii	
4	vi Ro. the Colfe.	xiii	ii	xiii	ii
5	vi Ro.	xv	iii	xv	iii
6	vi Ro. Job. Euan	xviii	iiii	xviii	iiii
7	& Nonas.	xix	v	xix	v
8	viii Id.	xxi	vi	xxii	vi
9	viii Id.	2. Sam. i	vii	2. Sam. 2	vii
10	viii Id.	xiii	viii	xiii	viii
11	viii Id.	xv	ix	xv	ix
12	viii Id. Sol in Gem.	xviii	x	xviii	x
13	viii Id.	xix	xi	xix	xi
14	ix Id.	xxi	xii	xxii	xii
15	ix Id.	xxiii	xiii	xxiii	xiii
16	x Id. Junii.	xxv	xiiii	xxv	xiiii
17	x Id.	xxviii	xv	xxviii	xv
18	x Id.	xxix	xvi	xxix	xvi
19	xi Id. Dunstane.	xxxi	xvii	xxxi	xvii
20	xi Id.	xxxii	xviii	xxxii	xviii
21	xi Id.	xxxiii	xix	xxxiii	xix
22	xii Id.	xxxv	xx	xxxv	xx
23	xii Id.	xxxviii	xxi	xxxviii	xxi
24	xii Id.	xxxix	xxii	xxxix	xxii
25	xiii Id.	xl	xxiii	xl	xxiii
26	xiii Id. Augustine.	xli	xxiiii	xli	xxiiii
27	xiii Id.	xlii	xxv	xlii	xxv
28	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xxvi	xliiii	xxvi
29	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xxvii	xliiii	xxvii
30	xv Id.	xliiii	xxviii	xliiii	xxviii
31	xv Id.	xliiii	xxix	xliiii	xxix

¶ June hath xxx. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.			
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1	Kalend.	Ester. 6	Mark. 2	Act. viii	1. cor. xv
2	i Id. Ro.	xiii	ix	x	
3	i Id. Ro. Dichomene	xv	xi	xii	2. cor. i.
4	ii Id. Ro.	xviii	xii	xiii	
5	ii Id. Nonas.	xix	xiii	xiv	
6	iii Id. Boniface.	xxi	xiiii	xvi	
7	iii Id.	xxiii	xv	xviii	
8	iii Id.	xxv	xvi	xx	
9	iv Id.	xxviii	xvii	xxiii	
10	iv Id.	xxx	xviii	xxv	
11	v Id. Barabae.	Eccle. 1	Act. 14	Eccle. xii	Act. xv
12	v Id. Sol in Canc.	Job 17	Pat. xii	Job xix	2. cor. ix.
13	vi Id. Idus.	Sol. in ziti	xx. (18)	xxi	
14	vi Id. Julii.	xxiii	xxii	xxii	
15	vii Id.	24. 25.	xxv	xxv	
16	vii Id.	xxviii	xxvi	xxvi	
17	viii Id.	xxx	xxvii	xxvii	
18	viii Id.	xxxi	xxviii	xxviii	
19	ix Id.	xxxii	xxix	xxix	
20	ix Id. Edward.	xxxiii	xxx	xxx	
21	x Id.	xxxv	xxxi	xxxi	
22	x Id.	xxxviii	xxxii	xxxii	
23	xi Id. Fast.	xl	xxxi	xxxi	
24	xi Id. Iohn Bapt	Pal. 3	Pat. 3	Pal. 4	Pat. 14
25	xii Id.	Pal. ii.	Luk. 8.	Pat. 3	Eph. 2
26	xii Id.	xxi	ix	x	
27	xiii Id.	xxiii	x	x	
28	xiii Id.	xxv	xi	xi	
29	xiiii Id.	xxviii	xii	xii	
30	xiiii Id. Peter A. o.	eccl. 15	Act. iii.	Eccle. xix	Act. iiii.
31	xv Id.	Pat. x.	Luk. xii	Pat. xi.	Eph. 6

¶ July hath xxxj. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.			
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1	Kalend.	Act. 30	Job 20	Act. 31	Job 21
2	i Id. Ro.	xxiii	xxi	xxiii	v
3	i Id. Ro. Martin.	xxv	xxii	xxv	vi
4	ii Id. Ro.	xxviii	xxiii	xxviii	vii
5	ii Id. Ro.	xxx	xxiv	xxx	viii
6	iii Id. Ro. Dog dates.	xxxi	xxv	xxxi	ix
7	iii Id. Nonas.	xxxii	xxvi	xxxii	x
8	iiii Id.	xxxiii	xxvii	xxxiii	xi
9	iiii Id.	xxxiv	xxviii	xxxiv	xii
10	v Id.	xxxv	xxix	xxxv	xiii
11	v Id.	xxxvi	xxx	xxxvi	xiiii
12	vi Id. Sol in Leon.	Eccle. 2	xxxi	xxxi	eccles. i.
13	vi Id.	xxxii	xxxii	xxxii	eccles. i.
14	vii Id.	xxxiii	xxxiii	xxxiii	eccles. i.
15	vii Id.	xxxiv	xxxiv	xxxiv	eccles. i.
16	viii Id.	xxxv	xxxv	xxxv	eccles. i.
17	viii Id.	xxxvi	xxxvi	xxxvi	eccles. i.
18	ix Id.	xxxvii	xxxvii	xxxvii	eccles. i.
19	ix Id.	xxxviii	xxxviii	xxxviii	eccles. i.
20	x Id.	xxxix	xxxix	xxxix	eccles. i.
21	x Id.	xl	xl	xl	eccles. i.
22	xi Id.	xli	xli	xli	eccles. i.
23	xi Id.	xlii	xlii	xlii	eccles. i.
24	xii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
25	xii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
26	xiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
27	xiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
28	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
29	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
30	xv Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.
31	xv Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	eccles. i.

¶ August hath xxxj. dayes.

Pfalmes.		Morning prayer. Evening prayer.			
		1. Leff.	2. Leff.	1. Leff.	2. Leff.
1	Kalend.	Lammas.	Act. 30	Job 20	Act. 31
2	i Id. Ro.	xxiii	xxi	xxiii	v
3	i Id. Ro.	xxv	xxii	xxv	vi
4	ii Id. Ro.	xxviii	xxiii	xxviii	vii
5	ii Id. Nonas.	xxx	xxiv	xxx	viii
6	iii Id.	xxxii	xxv	xxxii	ix
7	iii Id.	xxxiii	xxvi	xxxiii	x
8	iiii Id.	xxxiv	xxvii	xxxiv	xi
9	iiii Id.	xxxv	xxviii	xxxv	xii
10	v Id.	xxxvi	xxix	xxxvi	xiii
11	v Id.	xxxvii	xxx	xxxvii	xiiii
12	vi Id.	xxxviii	xxxi	xxxviii	xv
13	vi Id.	xxxix	xxxii	xxxix	xvi
14	vii Id.	xl	xxxiii	xl	xvii
15	vii Id.	xli	xxxiv	xli	xviii
16	viii Id.	xlii	xxxv	xlii	xix
17	viii Id.	xliiii	xxxvi	xliiii	xx
18	ix Id.	xliiii	xxxvii	xliiii	xxi
19	ix Id.	xliiii	xxxviii	xliiii	xxii
20	x Id.	xliiii	xxxix	xliiii	xxiii
21	x Id.	xliiii	xl	xliiii	xxiv
22	xi Id.	xliiii	xli	xliiii	xxv
23	xi Id.	xliiii	xlii	xliiii	xxvi
24	xii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxvii
25	xii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxviii
26	xiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxix
27	xiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxx
28	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxxi
29	xiiii Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxxii
30	xv Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxxiii
31	xv Id.	xliiii	xliiii	xliiii	xxxiv

¶ Note that the 13. of Daniel, touching the history of Susanna is to be read vntill these words: And king Astages, &c.

September hath xxx.days.

Psalmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Calend.	Calend.	Calend.	Calend.
2	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
3	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
4	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
5	Nonas.	Nonas.	Nonas.	Nonas.	Nonas.
6	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
7	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
8	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
9	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
10	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
11	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
12	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
13	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
14	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
15	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
16	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
17	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
18	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
19	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
20	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
21	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
22	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
23	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
24	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
25	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
26	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
27	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
28	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
29	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.
30	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.	Idus.

October hath xxxj.days.

Psalmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.
2	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
3	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
4	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
5	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
6	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
7	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
8	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
9	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
10	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
11	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
12	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
13	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
14	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
15	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
16	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
17	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
18	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
19	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
20	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
21	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
22	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
23	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
24	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
25	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
26	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
27	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
28	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
29	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
30	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
31	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.

November hath xxx.days.

Psalmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.
2	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
3	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
4	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
5	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
6	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
7	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
8	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
9	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
10	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
11	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
12	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
13	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
14	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
15	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
16	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
17	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
18	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
19	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
20	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
21	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
22	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
23	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
24	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
25	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
26	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
27	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
28	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
29	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
30	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.

Note, that the beginning of the 46. Chap. of Ecclesiasticus (vnto) ver. 6. But a griefe of heart, &c. must be read with the 25. Chap.

Note that the 46. Chapter of Ecclesiasticus is to be read vnto these wordes, And after his death, &c.

December hath xxxj.days.

Psalmes.		Morning praier.		Euening praier.	
		1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.	1. Lesson.	2. Lesson.
1	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.	Kalend.
2	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
3	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
4	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
5	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
6	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
7	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
8	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
9	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
10	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
11	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
12	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
13	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
14	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
15	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
16	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
17	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
18	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
19	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
20	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
21	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
22	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
23	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
24	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
25	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
26	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
27	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
28	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
29	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
30	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.
31	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.	Ro.

¶ The Table for the order of the Psalmes
to bee said at Morning and
Euening Prayer.

¶ Psalmes for morning prayer. ¶ Psalmes for Euening prayer.

1	l.ii.iii.iiii.v.	vi. vii. viii.
2	ix. x. xi.	xii. xiii. xiiii.
3	xv. xvi. xvii.	xviii.
4	xix. xx. xxi.	xxii. xxiii.
5	xxiiii. xxv. xxvi.	xxvii. xxviii. xxix.
6	xxx. xxxi.	xxxii. xxxiii. xxxiiii.
7	xxxv. xxxvi.	xxxvii.
8	xxxviii. xxxix. xl.	xli. xlii. xliii.
9	xliiii. xlv. xlvi.	xlvii. xlviii. xlix.
10	l. li. lii.	liii. liiii. lv.
11	lvi. lvii. lviii.	lix. lx. lxi.
12	lxii. lxiii. lxiiii.	lxv. lxvi. lxvii.
13	lxviii.	lxix. lxx.
14	lxxi. lxxii.	lxxiii. lxxiiii.
15	lxxv. lxxvi. lxxvii.	lxxviii.
16	lxxix. lxxx. lxxxi.	lxxxii. lxxxiii. lxxxiiii. lxxxv.
17	lxxxvi. lxxxvii. lxxxviii.	lxxxix.
18	xc. xci. xcii.	xciii. xciiii.
19	xcv. xcvi. xcvi.	xcviii. xcix. c. ci.
20	cii. ciii.	ciiii.
21	cv.	cv.
22	cvii.	cviii. cix.
23	cx. cxii. cxiii.	cxiiii. cxv.
24	cxvi. cxvii. cxviii.	cxix. Inde lili.
25	Inde v.	Inde liii.
26	Inde b.	Inde liii.
27	cx. cxii. cxiii. cxiiii. cxv.	cxvi. cxvii. cxviii. cxix. cxx.
28	cxvii. cxviii. cxviiii. cxv.	cxvi.
29	cxvii. cxviii.	cxvii. cxviii.
30	cxviii. cxv. cxvi.	cxvii. cxviii. cxix. ci.

¶ A briefe declaration when euery
Terme beginneth and endeth.

Be it knowne that *Easter Terme* beginneth alwayes the x
day after *Easter*, reckoning *Easter day* for one: and endeth the
Monday next after the *Ascension day*.

¶ *Trinitie Terme* beginneth xij. dayes after *Whitsunday*,
continueth xix. dayes.

¶ *Michaelmas Terme* beginneth the ix. or x. day of *October*, and
endeth the xxvii. or xxix. day of *November*.

¶ *Hillarie Terme* beginneth the xxiiij. or xxliij. day of *January*,
and endeth the xij. or xiiij. day of *February*.

¶ In *Easter Terme*, on the *Ascension day*. In *Trinitie Terme*, on
Natiuitie of *S. Iohn Baptist*. In *Michaelmas Terme*, on
feast of *All Saints*. In *Hillarie Terme* on the feast of the
visitation of our Lady, the Kings Iudges of *Westminster* doe
not vse to sit in Iudgement, nor vpon any *Sundays*.

¶ These to be obserued for Holy dayes,
and none other.

That is to say: All *Sundays* in the yere.
The daies of the feastes of the *Circum-*
cision of our Lord Iesus Christ.
Of the *Epphanie*.
Of the Purification of the blessed virgine.
Of *Saint Mathias* the Apostle.
Of the *Annunciation* of y blessed virgin.
Of *Saint Marke* the Evangelist.
Of *Saint Philip & Iacob* the Apostles.
Of the *Ascension* of our Lord Iesus Christ.
Of the Natiuitie of *Saint Iohn Baptist*.
Of *Saint Peter* the Apostle.
Of *Saint James* the Apostle.
Of *Saint Bartholomew* the Apostle.

Of *Saint Matthew* the Apostle.
Of *Saint Michael* the Archangel.
Of *Saint Luke* the Evangelist.
Of *Saint Simon and Jude* the Apostles.
Of *All Saints*.
Of *Saint Andrew* the Apostle.
Of *Saint Thomas* the Apostle.
Of the Natiuitie of our Lord.
Of *Saint Stephen* the Martyr.
Of *Saint Iohn* the Evangelist.
Of the holy Innocents.
Monday and Tuesday in *Easter week*.
Monday and Tuesday in *Whitsun*
weeke.



The Order where Morning and Euening
Prayer shall be vsed and sayd.

THE Morning and Euening Prayer shall bee vsed in the accustomed place of the
Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it bee otherwise determined by the Ordi-
nary of the place: And the Chancels shall remaine as they haue done in time past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at
other times in his Ministracion, shall vse such Ornaments in the Church, as were in vse
by authoritie of Parliament in the second yeere of the reigne of Edward the sixth, ac-
cording to the Act of Parliament in the beginning of this Booke.



AN ORDER FOR

Morning Prayer dayly throughout
the yeere.

At the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voyce some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

*Exek. 18. 21.
22.



T * what time soeuer a sinner doeth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

*Pla. 51. 3.

* I doe know mine owne wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

*Psal. 51. 9.

* Turne thy face away from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

*Psal 51. 17.

* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

*Ios. 2. 13.

* Rent your hearts & not your garments, and turn to the Lord, your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, hee is patient, and of much mercie, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

*Dan. 9. 9. 10

* To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercie and forgiveness, for we haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkened to thy voyce, wherby we might walke in thy Lawes which thou hast appointed for vs.

*Iere. 10. 24.

* Correct vs O Lord: and yet in thy iudgement: not in thy furie, least we should be consumed and brought to nothing.

*Psal. 6. 1.

* Amend your liues, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

*Matth. 3. 2.

* Luk. 15. 18.

19

* I will goe to my father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

*Psal. 143. 2.

* Enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

*1. Ioh. 1. 8.

* If we say that we haue no sinne, we deceive our selues: and there is no truth in vs.

Dearly beloved brethren, the Scripture moueth vs in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednes, and that we should not dissemble, nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heauenly Father, but confesse

them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercie. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought wee most chiefly so to doe, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we haue receiued at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to aske those things that be requisite and necessary as well for the bodie as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as be here present, to accompany mee with a pure heart and humble voyce, vnto the Throne of the heauenly grace, saying after me.

A general confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister kneeling.

Almightie and most mercifull Father, A wee haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: we haue followed too much the deuires and desires of our owne hearts: We haue offended against thy holy Lawes: We haue lft vndone those things which we ought to haue done, and we haue done those things which wee ought not to haue done: and there is no health in vs, but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankinde, in Christ Iesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that wee may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

The absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the Priest alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turne from his wickednes, and liue, and hath giuen power and commandement to his Ministers,

**The Table for the order of the Psalmes
to bee said at Morning and
Euening Prayer.**

¶ Psalmes for morning prayer. ¶ Psalmes for Euening prayer.

1. li. lii. liii. lvi.	vi. vii. viii.
2. li. xxi.	xi. xii. xiii.
3. xxi. xlii.	xlii.
4. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
5. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
6. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
7. xlii. xlii.	xlii.
8. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
9. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
10. li. lii.	lii. liii. lvi.
11. xlii. xlii. xlii.	lii. lii. xlii.
12. xlii. xlii. xlii.	lii. xlii. xlii.
13. xlii.	lii. lii.
14. xlii. xlii.	lii. xlii.
15. xlii. xlii. xlii.	lii.
16. xlii. xlii.	lii. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.
17. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.	lii.
18. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
19. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.
20. xlii. xlii.	xlii.
21. li.	xlii.
22. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
23. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
24. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii.
25. xlii. li.	xlii. lii.
26. xlii. li.	xlii. lii.
27. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.
28. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.
29. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii.
30. xlii. xlii. xlii.	xlii. xlii. xlii. xlii.

**¶ A brieue declaration when euery
Terme beginneth and endeth.**

Bit knowne that *Easter Terme* beginneth alwayes the x. day after *Easter*, reckoning *Easter day* for one; and endeth the Munday next after the *Ascension day*.

Trinitie Terme beginneth xij. dayes after *Whitsunday*, continueth xix. dayes.

Michaelmas Terme beginneth the ix. or x. day of *October*, and endeth the xxvij. or xxix. day of *November*.

Hillarie Terme beginneth the xxiiij. or xxiiij. day of *January*, and endeth the xij. or xiiij. day of *February*.

In *Easter Terme*, on the *Ascension day*. In *Trinitie Terme*, on the *Natiuite of S. Iohn Baptist*. In *Michaelmas Terme*, on the feast of *All Saints*. In *Hillarie Terme* on the feast of the *Epiphany* of our Lady, the *Kings Iudges* of *Westminster* do not vse to sit in *Iudgement*, nor vpon any *Sundays*.

**¶ These to be obserued for Holy dayes,
and none other.**

T hat is to say: All <i>Sundays</i> in the yere. The daies of the feastes of the <i>Circumcision</i> of our Lord <i>Iesus Christ</i> . Of the <i>Epiphany</i> . Of the <i>Purification</i> of the blessed <i>virgin</i> . Of <i>Saint Mathias</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of the <i>Annunciation</i> of y ^e blessed <i>virgin</i> . Of <i>Saint Marke</i> the <i>Euangelist</i> . Of <i>Saint Philip & Iacob</i> the <i>Apostles</i> . Of the <i>Ascension</i> of our Lord <i>Iesus Christ</i> . Of the <i>Natiuite</i> of <i>Saint Iohn Baptist</i> . Of <i>Saint Peter</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of <i>Saint James</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of <i>Saint Bartholomew</i> the <i>Apostle</i> .	Of <i>Saint Mathew</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of <i>Saint Michael</i> the <i>Archangel</i> . Of <i>Saint Luke</i> the <i>Euangelist</i> . Of <i>Saint Simon</i> and <i>Jude</i> the <i>Apostles</i> . Of <i>All Saints</i> . Of <i>Saint Andrew</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of <i>Saint Thomas</i> the <i>Apostle</i> . Of the <i>Natiuite</i> of our Lord. Of <i>Saint Steuen</i> the <i>Martyr</i> . Of <i>Saint Iohn</i> the <i>Euangelist</i> . Of the <i>holy innocents</i> . Munday and Tueday in <i>Easter weeke</i> . Munday and Tueday in <i>Whitsun weeke</i> .
--	--



**The Order where Morning and Euening
Prayer shall be vsed and sayd.**

The Morning and Euening Prayer shall bee vsed in the accustomed place of the Church, Chappell, or Chancell, except it bee otherwise determined by the Ordinary of the place: And the Chancels shall remaine as they haue done in time past.

And here is to be noted, that the Minister at the time of the Communion, and at other times in his Ministracion, shall vse such Ornaments in the Church, as were in vse by authoritie of Parliament in the second yeere of the reigne of Edward the sixth, according to the Act of Parliament in the beginning of this Booke.



AN ORDER FOR

Morning Prayer dayly throughout
the yeere.

At the beginning both of Morning prayer, and likewise of Evening prayer, the Minister shall read with a loud voyce some one of these Sentences of the Scriptures that follow: And then he shall say that which is written after the said Sentences.

*Ezek. 18. 21.
22.



A* what time soeuer a sinner doeth repent him of his sinne from the bottome of his heart, I will put all his wickednesse out of my remembrance, saith the Lord.

*I doe know mine owne wickednesse, and my sinne is alway against me.

*Psa. 51. 3.

* Turne thy face away from our sinnes (O Lord) and blot out all our offences.

*Psal. 51. 9.

* A sorrowfull spirit is a sacrifice to God: despise not (O Lord) humble and contrite hearts.

*Psal. 51. 17.

*Ios. 1. 13.

* Rent your hearts & not your garments, and turn to the Lord, your God, because he is gentle and mercifull, hee is patient, and of much mercie, and such a one that is sorry for your afflictions.

*Dan. 9. 9. 10

* To thee (O Lord God) belongeth mercie and forgiveness, for we haue gone away from thee, and haue not hearkened to thy voyce, wherby we might walke in thy Lawes which thou hast appointed for vs.

*Iere. 10. 24.

* Correct vs (O Lord) and yet in thy iudgement: not in thy furie, least we should be confounded and brought to nothing.

*Psal. 6. 1.

* Amend your liues, for the kingdome of God is at hand.

*Matth. 3. 2.

*Luk. 15. 18.
19

* I will goe to my father, and say to him, Father, I haue sinned against heauen and against thee: I am no more worthy to be called thy sonne.

*Psal. 143. 2.

* Enter not into iudgement with thy seruants, O Lord: for no flesh is righteous in thy sight.

*1. Ioh. 1. 8.

* If we say that we haue no sinne, we deceive our selues: and there is no truth in vs.

Dearely beloued brethren, the Scripture moueth vs in sundry places, to acknowledge and confesse our manifold sinnes and wickednes, and that we should not dissemble, nor cloke them before the face of Almighty God our heauenly Father, but confesse

them with an humble, lowly, penitent and obedient heart, to the end that we may obtain forgiveness of the same by his infinite goodness and mercie. And although we ought at all times humbly to acknowledge our sinnes before God, yet ought wee most chiefly so to doe, when we assemble and meet together, to render thanks for the great benefits that we haue receiued at his hands, to set forth his most worthy praise, to heare his most holy word, and to aske those things that be requisite and necessary as well for the bodie as the soule. Wherefore I pray and beseech you, as many as be here present, to accompany mee with a pure heart and humble voyce, vnto the Throne of the heauenly grace, saying after me.

A general confession to be said of the whole Congregation after the Minister kneeling.

Almighty and most mercifull Father, wee haue erred and strayed from thy wayes like lost sheepe: we haue followed too much the deuices and desires of our owne hearts: We haue offended against thy holy Lawes: We haue left vndone those things which we ought to haue done, and we haue done those things which wee ought not to haue done: and there is no health in vs, but thou, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs miserable offenders. Spare thou them, O God, which confesse their faults: restore thou them that be penitent, according to thy promises declared vnto mankinde, in Christ Iesu our Lord: and grant, O most mercifull Father, for his sake, that wee may hereafter liue a godly, righteous, and sober life, to the glory of thy holy Name. Amen.

The absolution or remission of sinnes to be pronounced by the Priest alone.

Almighty God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, which desireth not the death of a sinner, but rather that hee may turne from his wickednes, and liue, and hath giuen power and commandement to his Ministers,

Morning Prayer.

to declare and pronounce to his people being penitent, the absolution and remission of their sinnes: he pardoneth and absolveth all them which truly repent, and unfeignedly beleue his holy Gospel. Wherefore wee beseech him to grant vs true repentance and his holy Spirit, that those things may please him which we doe at this present, and that the rest of our life hereafter may be pure and holy, so that at the last we may come to his eternall ioy, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The people shall answer. Amen.

¶ *Then shall the Minister begin the Lords prayer with a lowd voyce.*

O Vr Father which art in heauen, hal-
lowed be thy Name. Thy Kingdome
come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in
heauen. Giue vs this day our dayly bread.
And forgiue vs our trespases, as wee forgiue
them that trespasse against vs. And leade vs
not into temptation: But deliuer vs from
euill. Amen.

Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Minister.

O God make speed to saue vs.

Answer.

O Lord make haste to helpe vs.

Minister.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Prayse ye the Lord.

¶ *Then shall bee sayd, or sung this Psalm following.*

O Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let
vs heartily reioice in the strength of our
saluation.

Let vs come before his presence with
thanksgiuing: and shew our selues glad in
him with Psalmes.

For the Lord is a great God: and a great
King above all gods.

In his hand are all the corners of the earth:
and the strength of the hills is his also.

The Sea is his, and hee made it: and his
hands prepared the drie land.

O come, let vs worship and fall downe:
and kneele before the Lord our maker.

For he is the Lord our God: and wee are
the people of his pasture, and the sheepe of
his hands.

To day if yee will heare his voyce, harden
not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as
in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

When your fathers tempted mee: prouoed
me, and saw my workes.

Forty yeeres long was I grieved with this
generation, and said: It is a people that doe

erre in their hearts, for they haue not known
my wayes.

Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that
they should not enter into my rest.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ *Then shall follow certaine Psalmes in order
as they bee appointed in a table made for
that purpose, except there be proper psalms
appointed for that day. And at the end of
euery Psalm throughout the yeere, and
likewise in the end of Benedictus, Benedicite,
Magnificat, and Nunc dimittis shall
be repeated,*

Glory be to the Father and to the, &c.

¶ *As it was in the beginning is now, &c.*

*Then shall be read two lessons distinctly with
a loud voyce that the people may heare.
The first of the old Testament, the second
of the new, like as they be appointed in the
Kalendar, except there be proper Lessons
assigned for that day: the Minister that
readeth the Lesson, standing, and turning
him so, as he may best be heard of all such
as be present. And before euery Lesson the
Minister shall say thus, The first, second,
third, or fourth chapter of Genesis, or Exo-
dus, Matthew, Marke, or other like, as is
appointed in the Kalendar. And in the end
of euery Chapter, he shall say, Here endeth
such a Chapter of such a Booke.*

¶ *And (to the end the people may the bet-
ter heare) in such places where they doe
sing, there shall the Lessons bee sung in a
plaine tune, after the manner of distinct
reading, and likewise the Epistle and
Gospel.*

¶ *After the first Lesson, shall follow, Te De-
um laudamus in English, dayly through
the whole yeere.*

WE prayse thee, O God: we know-
ledge thee to be the Lord.

*Te Deum
laudamus.*

All the earth doth worship thee: the Fa-
ther euerlasting.

To thee all Angels cry aloud: the hea-
uens, and all the powers therein.

To thee Cherubin, and Seraphin: conti-
nually doe crie.

Holy, holy, holy: Lord God of Sabbaoth.

Heaven and earth are full of the Maiestie:
of thy glory.

The glorious company of the Apostles:
praise thee.

The goodly fellowship of the Prophets:
praise thee.

The noble army of Martyrs: praise thee.

The holy Church throughout all the
world: doeth knowledge thee.

The Father: of an infinite Maiestie.

Thine

*Veni ex-
ultamus.
Psalm 95.*

Morning prayer.

Thine honourable : true, and only Sonne.
 Also the holy Ghost : the Comforter.
 Thou art the King of glory: O Christ.
 Thou art the euerlasting Sonne : of the
 Father.

When thou tookest vpon thee to deliuer
 man : thou diddest not abhorre the Virgins
 wombe.

When thou hadst ouercome the sharpe-
 nesse of death : thou didst open the king-
 dome of heauen to all beleeuers.

Thou sittest at the right hand of God : in
 the glory of the Father

Wee beleue that thou shalt come : to bee
 our Iudge.

We therefore pray thee, helpe thy seruants :
 whom thou hast redeemed with thy precious
 blood.

Make them to be numbred with thy Saints:
 in glory euerlasting.

O Lord saue thy people : and blesse thine
 heritage.

Gouerne them : and lift them vp for euer.
 Day by day: we magnifie thee.

And we worship thy Name : euer world
 without end.

Vouchsafe, O Lord : to keepe vs this day
 without sinne.

O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs : haue mercy
 vpon vs.

O Lord, let thy mercy lighten vpon vs : as
 our trust is in thee.

O Lord, in thee haue I trusted : let me ne-
 uer be confounded.

¶ Or, this Canticle, *Benedicite omnia opera
 Domini.*

Benedicite.

O All yee workes of the Lord, blesse yee
 the Lord: praise him, and magnifie him
 for euer.

O yee Angels of the Lord, blesse yee the
 Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee heauens, blesse yee the Lord : praise
 him and magnifie him for him for euer.

O ye waters that be aboue the firmament,
 blesse ye the Lord : praise him and magnifie
 him for euer.

O all ye powers of the Lord, blesse ye the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Sunne and Moone, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye starrs of heauen, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye showres & dew, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye windes of God, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye fire and heate, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye Winter and Summer, blesse ye the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye dewes and frosts, blesse ye the Lord :
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee frost and cold, blesse ye the Lord :
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee yce and snow, blesse yee the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye nights and dayes, blesse ye the Lord :
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye light and darkenesse, blesse yee the
 Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye lightnings and clouds, blesse yee the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let the earth blesse the Lord : yea, let it
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O ye moutaines and hilles, blesse ye the
 Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee greene things vpon the earth,
 blesse yee the Lord : praise him and magnifie
 him for euer.

O ye Wells, blesse ye the Lord: praise him,
 and magnifie him for euer.

O ye seas and floods, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee whales, and all that mooue in the
 waters, blesse yee the Lord: praise him, and
 magnifie him for euer.

O all ye foules of the ayre, blesse yee the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O all yee beasts and cattell, blesse yee the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee children of men, blesse ye the Lord:
 praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O let Israel blesse the Lord : praise him,
 and magnifie him for euer.

O yee Priests of the Lord, blesse yee the
 Lord: praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee seruants of the Lord, blesse yee the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

O yee spirits and soules of the righteous,
 blesse ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie
 him for euer.

O ye holy and humble men of heart, blesse
 ye the Lord : praise him, and magnifie him
 for euer.

O Ananias, Azarias, & Misael, blesse ye the
 Lord : praise him, and magnifie him for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.
 As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

And after the second Lesson, shalbe vsed and
 said, *Benedictus Dominus Deus Israel, in
 English, as followeth.*

Blessed be the Lord God of Israel: for
 he hath visited and redeemed his people.

And hath raised vp a mighty saluation for
 vs: in the house of his seruant David.

As he spake by the mouth of his holy Pro-
 phets: which haue been since the world began.

That wee should be saued from our ene-
 mies: and from the hands of all that hate vs.

To performe the mercy promised to our
 forefathers:

Morning prayer.

forefathers : and to remember his holy Covenant.

To performe the oath & hee sware to our forefather Abraham : that he would giue vs.

That we being deliuered out of the hands of our enemies : might serue him without feare.

In holines and righteousnesse before him : all the dayes of our life.

And thou childe shalt bee called the Prophet of the Highest : for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord, to prepare his wayes.

To giue knowledge of saluation vnto his people : for the remission of their finnes.

Through the tender mercy of our God : whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited vs.

To giue light to them that sit in darknes, and in the shadow of death: and to guide our feet into the way of peace.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or, this C. Psalme. Iubilate.

O Be ioyfull in the Lord, all yee lands : serue the Lord with gladnesse, & come before his presence with a song.

Be ye sure that the Lord he is God : it is he that hath made vs, and not we our selues, we are his people, and the sheepe of his pasture.

O go your way into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise : bee thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

For the Lord is gracious, his mercie is euerlasting : and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Then shall be said the Creed by the Minister, and the people standing.

I beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth: And in Iesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Ponce Pilate, was crucified, dead and buried, hee descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of God the Father Almighty: from thence shall he come to iudge the quicke and the dead. I beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of finnes, the resurrection of the body, and the life euerlasting. Amen.

And after that, these prayers following, as well at Evening prayer, as at Morning prayer, all devoutly kneeling. The Minister first pronouncing with a lowd voyce.

The Lord be with you.

Answer. And with thy Spirit.

Minister. ¶ Let vs pray.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Then the Minister Clerks and people shall say the Lords prayer in English with a lowd voyce.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

Then the Minister standing vp shall say.

O Lord shew thy mercy vpon vs.

Answer.

And grant vs thy saluation.

Minister.

O Lord saue the King.

Answer.

And mercifully heare vs when wee call vpon thee.

Minister.

Endue thy Ministers with righteousnesse.

Answer.

And make thy choien people ioyfull.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy people.

Answer.

And blesse thine inheritance.

Minister.

Giue peace in our time, O Lord.

Answer.

Because there is none other that fighteth for vs, but onely thou, O God.

Minister.

O God, make cleane our hearts within vs.

Answer.

And take not thy holy spirit from vs.

Then shall follow three Collects. The first of the day, which shall be the same that is appointed at the Communion. The second, for peace. The third for grace to liue well. And the two last Collects shall neuer alter, but daily be said at Morning prayer, throughout all the yeere, as followeth.

The second Collect for peace.

O God which art authour of peace, and loue of concord, in knowledge of whom standeth our eternal life, whose seruice is perfect freedome: defend vs thy humble seruants in all assaults of our enemies, that wee surely trusting in thy defence, may not feare the power of any aduersaries, through the might of Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The third Collect for grace.

O Lord our heauenly Father, Almighty and euerlasting God, which hast safely brought vs to the beginning of this day, defend vs in the same with thy mighty power, and grant that this day we fall into no sinne, neither run into any kind of danger, but that all our doings may be ordered by thy gouernance, to do alwayes that is righteous in thy sight, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ An

An order for Euening prayer throughout the whole yeere.

The Priest shall say.

O Vr Father which art in heauen, hallowed bee thy Name, thy Kingdome come, thy will bee done, in earth as it is Heauen, giue vs this day our dayly bread, and forgiue vs our trespasses, as wee forgiue them that trespass against vs, and lead vs not into temptation, but deliuer vs from euill, for thine is the Kingdome, the power, and the glory, for euer, and euer, Amen.

Then likewise he shall say.

O Lord open thou our lips.

Answer.

And our mouth shall shew forth thy praise.

Minister.

O God make speed to saue vs.

Answer.

O Lord make hast to helpe vs.

Minister.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Praise ye the Lord.

Then the Psalmes in order as they be appointed in the Table for Psalmes, except there bee Proper Psalmes appointed for that day. Then a Lesson of the Old Testament, as it is appointed likewise in the Kalender, except there be Proper Lessons appointed for that day. After that Magnificat in English, as followeth.

*Magnificat.
Luke 1.46.*

MY soule doeth magnifie the Lord: and my spirit hath reioyced in God my Saviour.

For hee hath regarded: the lowlineesse of his handmaiden.

For behold from hencefoorth: all generations shall call me blessed.

For he that is mighty hath magnified me: and holy is his Name.

And his mercie is on them that feare him: throughout all generations.

Hee hath shewed strength with his arme: hee hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

He hath put downe the mighty from their seate: and hath exalted the humble and meeke.

He hath filled the hungry with good things: and the rich he hath sent empty away.

He remembring his mercy, hath holpen his seruant Israel: as hee promised to our forefathers, Abraham, and his seed for euer.

Glory be to the Father, and to the Sonne: and to the holy Ghost.

As it was in the beginning, is now, and euer shall be: world without end. Amen.

Or the 98. Psalme.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath done marueilous things.

Cantata Domine.

With his owne right hand, & with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

Hee hath remembered his mercie and truth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue scene the saluation of our God.

Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord all ye lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalme of thanksgiving.

With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

Let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world and they that dwell therein.

Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills bee ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

With righteousness shall hee iudge the world: and the people with equiry.

Glory bee to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Then a Lesson of the New Testament, and after that Nunc dimittis in English, as followeth.

Lord now lettest thou thy seruant depart in peace: according to thy word.

*Nunc dimittis
Luke 2.29.*

For mine eyes haue scene: thy saluation.

Which thou hast prepared: before the face of all people.

To be a light to lighten the Gentiles: and to be the glory of thy people Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Or else this Psalme.

God be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

*Deus misericors,
Psal. 67.*

That thy way may be knownen vpon earth: thy saving health among all Nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon earth.

Euening Prayer.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God, euen our owne God, shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Then shall follow the Creed, with other prayers, as is before appointed at Morning prayer after Benedictus, and with three Collects: First, of the day: Second, for peace: Third, for aid against all perils, as hereafter followeth, which two last Collects shall be daily said at Euening prayer, without alteration.

The second Collect at Euening prayer.

O God from whom all holy desires, all good counsels, and all iust workes doe proceed: giue vnto thy seruants that peace which the world cannot giue, that both our hearts may bee set to obey thy commandments, and also that by thee we being defended from the feare of our enemies, may passe our time in rest and quietnesse, through the meritis of Iesus Christ our Saviour. Amen.

The third Collect for aid against all perils.

Lighten our darkenesse, we beseech thee, O Lord, and by thy great mercie defend vs from all perils and dangers of this night, for the loue of thy onely Sonne our Saviour Iesus Christ. Amen.

In the feasts of Christmas, the Epiphany, S. Matthias, Easter, the Ascension, Pentecost, S. Iohn Baptist, S. Iames, S. Bartholomew, S. Matthew, S. Simon and Iude, S. Andrew, and Trinity Sunday, shall be sung or said immediately after Benedictus, this Confession of our Christian faith.

Who soeuer will bee saued: before all things it is necessary that hee hold the Catholike faith.

Which faith except every one doe keepe whole and vndefiled: without doubt he shall perish euerlastingly.

And the Catholike faith is this: that wee worship one God in Trinitie, and Trinitie in vnitie.

Neither confounding the persons: nor diuiding the substance.

For there is one person of the Father, another of the Sonne: another of the holy Ghost.

But the Godhead of the Father, of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, is all one: the glory equall, the Maiestie coeternall.

Such as the Father is, such is the Sonne: and such is the holy Ghost.

The Father vncreate, the Sonne vncreate: and the holy Ghost vncreate.

The Father incomprehensible, the Sonne incomprehensible: and the holy Ghost incomprehensible.

The Father eternall, the Sonne eternall: and the holy Ghost eternall.

And yet they are not three eternals: but one eternall.

As also there are not three incomprehensibles, nor three vncreated: but one vncreated, and one incomprehensible.

So likewise the Father is Almighty, the Sonne Almighty: and the holy Ghost Almighty.

And yet they are not three Almighties: but one Almighty.

So the Father is God, the Sonne is God: and the holy Ghost is God.

And yet they are not three Gods: but one God.

So likewise the Father is Lord, the Sonne Lord: and the holy Ghost Lord.

And yet not three Lords: but one Lord.

For like as wee be compelled by the Christian verity: to acknowledge euery person by himselfe to be God and Lord.

So are we forbidden by the Catholike Religion: to say there bee three Gods or three Lords.

The Father is made of none: neither created nor begotten.

The Sonne is of the Father alone: not made, nor created, but begotten.

The holy Ghost is of the Father, and of the Sonne: neither made nor created, nor begotten, but proceeding.

So there is one Father, not three Fathers, one Sonne, not three Sonnes, one holy Ghost, not three holy Ghosts.

And in this Trinity none is afore or after other: none is greater or lesse then another.

But the whole three persons be coeternall together: and coequall.

So that in all things as is aforesaid: the Vnitie in Trinitie, and the Trinitie in Vnitie is to be worshipped.

He therefore that will be saued: must thus thinke of the Trinitie.

Furthermore it is necessary to euerlasting situation: that he also beleue rightly in the incarnation of our Lord Iesus Christ.

For the right faith is, that we beleue and confesse that our Lord Iesus Christ, the Son of God, is God and man.

God of the substance of the Father, begotten before the worlds: and man of the substance of his mother, borne in the world.

Perfect God and perfect man: of a reasonable soule, and humane flesh subsisting.

Equall

The Letanie.

Equall to the Father as touching his Godhead : and inferiour to the Father touching his manhood.

Who although hee be God and Man : yet he is not two, but one Christ.

One, not by conuersion of the Godhead into flesh: but by taking of the manhood into God.

One altogether, not by confusion of substance: but by the vnity of person.

For as the reasonable soule and flesh is one man: so God and man is one Christ.

Who suffered for our saluation, descended into hell: rose againe the third day from the dead.

He ascended into heauen, he sitteth on the right hand of the Father, God Almighty: from whence hee shall come to iudge the quicke and the dead.

At whose comming all men shall rise againe with their bodies: and shall giue account for their owne workes.

And they that haue done good, shall goe into life euermorelasting: and they that haue done euill, into euermorelasting fire.

This is the Catholike faith: which except a man beleue faithfully, he cannot be saued.

Glory be to the Father, and to the &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Thus endeth the order of Morning and Evening prayer throughout the whole yeere.

¶ Here followeth the Letanie, to be vsed vpon Sundayes, Wednesdayes, and Fridayes, and at other times, when it shall be commanded by the Ordinarie.



God the Father of heauen: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the Father of heauen haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the Sonne redeemer of the world: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the Sonne, &c.

O God the holy Ghost, proceeding from the Father and the Sonne: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O God the holy Ghost, &c.

O holy, blessed, and glorious Trinity, three persons and one God: haue mercy vpon vs miserable sinners.

O holy, blessed, and glorious, &c.

Remember not Lord our offences, nor the offences of our forefathers, neither take thou vengeance of our sinnes: spare vs good Lord, spare thy people whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and be not angry with vs for euer.

Spare vs good Lord.

From all euill and mischiefe, from sinne, from the crafts and assaults of the deuill, from

thy wrath, and from euermorelasting damnation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all blindness of heart, from pride, vaine glory, and hypocrisie, from enuie, hatred and malice, and all vncharitableness.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From fornication, and all other deadly sinne, and from all the deceits of the world, the flesh and the deuill.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From lightning and tempest, from plague, pestilence and famine, from battell, and murder, and from sudden death.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

From all sedition and priuy conspiracie, from all false doctrine and heresie, from hardness of heart, and contempt of thy word and commandement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By the mysterie of thy holy incarnation: by thy holy natiuitie and Circumcision, by thy Baptisme, fasting and temptation.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

By thine agony and bloody sweate, by thy crosse and passion, by thy precious death and buriall, by thy glorious resurrection and ascension, and by the comming of the holy Ghost.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

In all time of our tribulation, in all time of our wealth, in the houre of death, and in the day of iudgement.

Good Lord deliuer vs.

Wee sinners doe beseech thee to heare vs (O Lord God) and that it may please thee to rule and gouerne thy holy Church vniuersally in the right way.

We beseech thee to heare vs good Lord.

That it may please thee to keepe & strengthen in the true worshipping of thee, in righteousness and holinesse of life, thy seruant CHARLES our most gracious King and gouernour.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to rule his heart in thy faith, feare and loue, and that hee may euermore haue affiance in thee, and euer seeke thy honour and glory.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to be his defender and keeper, giuing him the victory ouer all his enemies.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to blesse and preferue our gracious Queene Mary, Fredericke the Prince Elector Palatine, and the Lady Elizabeth his wife, with their princely issue.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to illuminate all Bishops, Pastors, & ministers of the Church,

The Letanie.

with true knowledge and vnderstanding of thy word, and that both by their preaching and liuing, they may set it forth and shew it accordingly.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to endue the Lords of the Councell, and all the Nobilitie, with grace, wisdom, and vnderstanding.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keepe the Magistrates, giuing them grace to execute iustice, and to maintaine truth.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bless and keepe all thy people.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to giue to all nations, vnitie, peace and concord.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to giue vs an heart to loue and dread thee, and diligently to liue after thy Commandements.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to giue to all thy people increase of grace, to heare meekely thy word, & to receiue it with pure affection, and to bring forth the fruits of the spirit.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to bring into the way of truth, all such as haue erred and are deceived.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to strengthen such as doe stand, and to comfort and helpe the weake hearted, and to raise vp them that fall, and finally to beat down Satan vnder our feet.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to succour, helpe and comfort all that be in danger, necessitie, and tribulation.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to preserue all that trauell by land or by water, all women labouring of child, all sicke persons and yong children, and to shew thy pitie vpon all prisoners and captiues.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to defend and provide for the fatherlesse children and widowes, and all that be desolate and oppressed.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to haue mercy vpon all men.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to forgive our enemies, persecuters and slanderers, and to turne their hearts.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to giue and preserue to our vie the kindly fruits of the earth,

so as in due time we may enjoy them.

We beseech thee, &c.

That it may please thee to giue vs true repentance, to forgive vs all our sins, negligences and ignorances, and to endue vs with the grace of thy holy Spirit, to amend our liues according to thy holy word.

We beseech thee, &c.

Son of God: we beseech thee to heare vs.

Son of God: We beseech thee to heare vs.

O Lambe of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

Grant vs thy peace.

O Lambe of God: that takest away the sinnes of the world.

Haue mercy vpon vs.

O Christ heare vs.

O Christ heare vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

But deliuer vs from euill, Amen.

The Versicle.

O Lord deale not with vs after our sinnes.

Answer.

Neither reward vs after our iniquities.

¶ Let vs pray.

O God, mercifull Father, that despisest not the sighing of a contrite heart, nor the desire of such as be sorrowfull, mercifully assist our prayers that we make before thee in all our troubles and aduersities, whensoever they oppress vs: and graciously heare vs: that those euils which the craft and subtilty of the deuill, or man worketh against vs, bee brought to nought, and by the providence of thy goodnesse they may be dispersed, that wee thy seruants being hurt by no persecutions, may euermore giue thanks vnto thee in thy holy Church, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thy Names sake.

O God, we haue heard with our eares, and our fathers haue declared vnto vs the noble workes that thou didst in their dayes, and in the old time before them.

O Lord arise, helpe vs, and deliuer vs for thy honour.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

From our enemies defend vs, O Christ.

Graciously looke vpon our afflictions.

Pitifully behold the sorrows of our hearts.

Mercifully forgive the sinnes of thy people.

Fauourably

The Letanie.

Fauourably with mercy heare our prayers.

O Sonne of Dauid haue mercy vpon vs.
Both now and euer vouchsafe to heare vs, O Christ.

Graciously heare vs, O Christ, graciously heare vs, O Lord Christ.

The Versicle.

O Lord let thy mercy be shewed vpon vs.

Answer.

As we doe put our trust in thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

WEe humbly beseech thee, O Father, mercifully to looke vpon our infirmities, and for the glory of thy Names sake, turne from vs all those euils, that wee most righteously haue deserued: and graunt that in all our troubles wee may put our whole trust and confidence in thy mercy, and euermore serue thee in holinesse and purenesse of liuing, to thy honour and glory, through our onely Mediatour and Aduocate Iesus Christ our Lord Amen.

A prayer for the Kings Maiestie.

O Lord our heavenly Father, high and mighty, King of kings, Lord of lords, the onely ruler of Princes, which doest from thy Throne behold all the dwellers vpon earth, most heartily we beseech thee with thy fauour to behold our most gracious Soueraigne lord King *Charles*, and so replenish him with the grace of thy holy Spirit, that he may alway incline to thy will, and walke in thy way, endue him plentifully with heavenly gifts, grant him in health and wealth long to liue, strengthen him, that hee may vanquish and overcome all his enemies, and finally after this life, he may attaine euerlasting ioy and felicitie, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A prayer for the Queene, Prince Fredericke, the Lady Elizabeth his wife, and their children.

Almightie God the fountaine of all goodnesse, we humbly beseech thee to blesse our gracious Queene *Mary, Fredericke* the Prince Elector Palatine, and the Lady *Elizabeth* his wife, and their Princely issue: endue them with thy holy Spirit, enrich them with thy heavenly grace, prosper them with all happinesse, and bring them to thine euerlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and euerlasting God, which onely workest great marueiles, send downe vpon our Bishops and Curats, and all Congregations committed to their charge, the healthfull Spirit of thy grace, and that they may truly please thee, powre vpon them the continuall dew of thy blessing: graunt

this (O Lord) for the honour of our Aduocate and Mediatour Iesus Christ. Amen.

A prayer of Chrysofome.

Almightie God, which hast giuen vs grace at this time with one accord to wake our common supplications vnto thee, and doest promise that when two or three are gathered together in thy Name, thou wilt graunt their requests: fulfill now O Lord, the desires and petitions of thy seruants, as may be most expedient for them, granting vs in this world knowledge of thy trueth, and in the world to come life euerlasting.

2. Corinth. 13.

THe grace of our Lord Iesus Christ, and the loue of God, and the fellowship of the holy Ghost, bee with vs all euermore. Amen.

For raine, if the time require.

O God heavenly Father, which by thy Sonne Iesus Christ hast promised to all them that seeke thy kingdome and the righteousness thereof, all things necessary to their bodily sustenance: send vs, we beseech thee, in this our necessitie, such moderate raine and showers, that we may receiue the fruits of the earth to our comfort, and to thy honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

For faire weather.

O Lord God, which for the sinne of man didst once drowne all the world, except eight persons, and afterwards of thy great mercy didst promise neuer to destroy it so againe: wee humbly beseech thee, that although wee for our iniquities haue worthily deserued this plague of raine and waters, yet vpon our true repentance thou wilt send vs such weather, whereby wee may receiue the fruits of the earth in due season, and learne both by thy punishment to amend our liues, and for thy clemency to giue thee praise and glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the time of dearth and famine.

O God heavenly Father, whose gift it is that the raine doth fall, the earth is fruitfull, beasts increase, and fowles doe multiply: behold, wee beseech thee, the afflictions of thy people, and grant that the scarcitie and dearth (which we doe now most iustly suffer for our iniquitie) may through thy goodnesse bee mercifully turned into cheapenesse and plenty, for the loue of Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, bee all honour, &c.

In the time of warre.

O Almighty God, King of all Kings, and gouernour of all things, whose power no creature is able to resist, to whom it belongeth

The Letanie.

longerth iustly to punish sinners, and to be mercifull vnto them that truely repent: saue and deliuer vs (we humbly beseech thee) from the hands of our enemies, abate their pride, assuage their malice, and confound their deuices, that we being armed with thy defence, may be preferred euermore from all perils, to glorifie thee, which art the onely giuer of all victory, through the merits of thy onely Son Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

In the time of any common plague, or sicknes.

O Almighty God, which in thy wrath in the time of King Dauid, didst slay with the plague of pestilence threescore & ten thousand, and yet remembering thy mercy, didst saue the rest: haue pitie vpon vs miserable sinners, that now are visited with great sicknesse and mortalitie, that like as thou diddest then command thine Angel to cease from punishing: so it may now please thee to withdraw from vs this plague and grievous sicknesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, whose nature and property is euer to haue mercy and to forgiue, receiue our humble petitions: and though we be tyed and bound with the chaine of our sinnes, yet let the pitifulnesse of thy great mercy loote vs, for the honour of Iesus Christs sake, our Mediatour and Aduocate. Amen.

A thanksgiuing for raine.

O God our heauenly Father, who by thy gracious prouidence doest cause the former and the latter raine to descend vpon the earth, that it may bring forth fruit for the vse of man: we giue thee humble thanks, that it hath pleased thee in our greatest necessities, to send vs at the last a ioyfull raine vpon thine inheritance, and to refresh it when it was dry, to the great comfort of vs thy vnworthy seruants, and to the glory of thy holy Name, through thy mercies in Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiuing for faire weather.

O Lord God, who hast iustly humbled vs by thy late plague of immoderate raine and waters, and in thy mercy hast relieved and comforted our soules by this seasonable and blessed change of weather, we praise and glorifie thy holy Name for this thy mercy, and wil alwaies declare thy louing kindnesse from generation to generation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiuing for plenty.

O Most mercifull Father, which of thy gracious goodnesse hast heard the de-

vout prayers of thy Church, and turned our dearth and scarcitie, into cheapenesse and plenty; we giue thee humble thanks for this thy especiall bounty, beseeching thee to continue this thy louing kindnesse vnto vs, that our land may yeeld vs her fruits of increase, to thy glory and our comfort, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiuing for peace and victory.

O Almighty God, which art a strong towre of defence vnto thy seruants, against the face of their enemies: we yeeld thee praise and thanksgiuing for our deliuerance from those great and apparant dangers wherewith we were compassed: we acknowledge it thy goodnesse, that we were not deliuered ouer as a prey vnto them, beseeching thee stil to continue such thy mercies toward vs, that all the world may know that thou art our Sauour and mighty Deliuerer, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

A thanksgiuing for deliuerance from the Plague.

O Lord God, which hast wounded vs for our sins, and consumed vs for our transgressions by thy late heavy and dreadfull visitation, and now in the midst of iudgement remembering mercy, hast redeemed our soules from the iawes of death: wee offer vnto thy Fatherly goodnesse, our selues, our soules and bodies, which thou hast deliuered, to bee a liuing sacrifice vnto thee, alwayes praising and magnifying thy mercies, in the midst of the Congregation, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Or this.

WE humbly acknowledge before thee (O most merciful Father) that all the punishments which are threatned in thy Law, might iustly haue fallen vpon vs, by reason of our manifold transgressions and hardnesse of heart: yet seeing it hath pleased thee of thy tender mercy, vpon our weake and vnworthy humiliation, to assuage the noysome pestilence, wherewith wee lately haue beene sore afflicted, and to restore the voyce of ioy and health into our dwellings: We offer vnto thy diuine Maiestie the sacrifice of praise and thanksgiuing, lauding and magnifying thy glorious Name for such thy preservation and providence ouer vs, thorow Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The end of the Letany.

The Collects.

**The Collects, with the order how to finde
the beginning and end of the Epistles and Gospels
in the New Testament by the Chapter and the Verse,**
as it is appointed in the Booke of
Common Prayer.

*The first Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*



Almighty God, giue vs grace that wee may cast away the works of darknes, and put vpon vs the armour of light, now in the time of this mortall life (in the which thy son Iesus Christ came to visit vs, in great humility) that in the last day when hee shall come againe in his glorious Maiesty, to iudge both the quicke and the dead wee may rise to life immortall through him, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Ghost, now and euer. Amen.

The Epistle.
Owe nothing to any man. Rom. 13.
verse 8. vnto the end.

The Gospel.
And when they drew neere. Matth. 21.
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

*The second Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Blessed Lord, which hast caused all holy Scriptures to bee written for our learning, grant that wee may in such wise heare them, reade, marke, learne, and inwardly digest them, that by patience and comfort of thy holy word, wee may imbrace and euer hold fast the blessed hope of euermlasting life, which thou hast giuen vs in our Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
For whatsoeuer things. Rom. 15.
verse 4. vnto verse 14.

The Gospel.
Then there shall be signes in the. Luke 21.
verse 25. vnto 34.

*The third Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Lord wee beseech thee giue care to our prayers, and by thy gracious visitation, lighten the darkenes of our heart, by our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.
Let a man so esteeme of vs. 1. Cor. 4.
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

The Gospel.
And when Iohn heard in the. Matt. 11.
verse 2. vnto verse 11.

*The fourth Sunday in Advent.
The Collect.*

Lord raise vp (we pray thee) thy power, and come among vs, and with great might succour vs, that whereas through our finnes and wickednesse we before let and hindered, thy bountifull grace and mercy (through the satisfaction of thy Son our Lord) may speedily deliuer vs, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be honour and glory world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.
Reioyce in the Lord alway. Phil. 4.
verse 4. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.
Then this is the Record of Iohn. Ioh. 1.
verse 19. vnto verse 29.

*On Christmas day.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast giuen vs thy onely begotten Son to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin, grant that wee being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, May dayly bee renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.
At sundry times and in diuers. Heb. 1.
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.
In the beginning was the. Ioh. 1.
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

*Saint Steuens day.
The Collect.*

Grant vs, O Lord, to learne to loue our enemies, by the example of thy Martyr S. Steuen, who prayed for his persecuters, to thee which liueth and reignest, &c.

*Then shall follow a Collect of the Nativity
which shall be said continually vntill New
yeeres day.*

The Epistle.
But he being full of the holy. Act. 7.
verse 55. vnto the end.

The Gospel.
Wherefore behold, I send. Matt. 23.
verse 34. vnto the end.

*Saint Iohn Euangelists day.
The Collect.*

Mercifull Lord, wee beseech thee to cast thy bright beames of light vpon thy Church,

The Collects.

Church, that it beeing lightened by the doctrine of thy blessed Apostle and Euangelist Iohn, may attaine to thy euertlasting gifts, through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.

That which was from the. 1. Iohn 1.
verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

He said vnto him, Follow me. Iohn 21.
verse 19. vnto the end.

Innocents day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whose praise this day the yong Innocents thy witnesses haue confessed and shewed forth, not in speaking, but in dying: mortifie and kill all vices in vs, that in our conuersation our life may expresse thy faith, which with our tongues wee doe confesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Then I looked, and loe, a Lambe. Reu. 14.
verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

The Angel of the Lord appeared. Matt. 2.
verse 13. vnto verse 19.

Sunday after Christmas day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast giuen vs thine onely begotten Sonne to take our nature vpon him, and this day to be borne of a pure Virgin, grant, that we being regenerate, and made thy children by adoption and grace, may dayly bee renewed by thy holy Spirit, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth, &c.

The Epistle.

Then I say, that the heire, Gal. 4.
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

The booke of the generation. Matth. 1.
verse 1. to the end.

The Circumcision of Christ.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which madest thy blessed Sonne to bee circumcised and obedient to the Law for man, grant vs the true circumcision of the Spirit, that our hearts and all our members beeing mortified from all worldly and carnall lustes, may in all things obey thy blessed will, through the same thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Blessed is the man to whom. Rom. 4.
verse 8. vnto verse 15.

The Gospel.

And it came to passe when the. Luke 2.
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

¶ If there be a Sunday between the Epiphany and the Circumcision, then shall be vsed the

same Collect, Epistle and Gospel at the Communion which was vsed vpon the day of Circumcision.

The Epiphany.

The Collect.

O God, which by the leading of a starre diddest manifest thy onely begotten Sonne to the Gentiles, mercifully grant, that we which know thee now by faith, may after this life haue the fruition of thy glorious Godhead, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For this cause I Paul. Ephes. 3.
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

When Iesus then was borne. Matt. 2.
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

The first Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Lord wee beseech thee mercifully to receiue the prayers of thy people which call vpon thee, and grant that they may both perceiue and know what things they ought to doe, and also haue grace and power faithfully to fulfill the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I beseech you therefore brethren. Rom. 12.
verse 1. vnto verse 6.

The Gospel.

And when he was twelue yeere. Luke 2.
verse 42. vnto the end.

The second Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and euertlasting God, which doest gouerne all things in heauen, and in earth, mercifully heare the supplications of thy people, and grant vs thy peace all the daies of our life.

The Epistle.

Seeing then that wee haue gifts. Rom. 12.
verse 6. end in verse 16. at, Be not wise, &c.

The Gospel.

And the third day was there 2. Iohn 2.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The third Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Almighty and euertlasting God, mercifully looke vpon our infirmities, and in all our dangers and necessities, stretch forth thy right hand to helpe and defend vs, thorow Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Be not wise in your selues. Rom. 12.
verse 16. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Now when he was come downe. Matth. 8.
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

The

The Collects.

The fourth Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

God which knowest vs to bee set in the mids of so many and great dangers, that for mans frailnesse wee cannot alway stand vprightly: graunt to vs the health of body and soule, that all those things which we suffer for sinne, by thy helpe we may well passe and ouercome, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let euery soule be subiect. Rom. 13.
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

And when he was entred into. Matt. 8.
verse 23. vnto the end.

The fift Sunday after the Epiphany.

The Collect.

Lord, wee beseech thee to keepe thy Church and household continually in thy true Religion, that they which doe leane onely vpon hope of thy heauenly grace may euermore be defended by thy mighty power, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

No. therefore, as the elect. Col. 3.
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

The Kingdome of heauen is. Matt. 13.
verse 24. vnto verse 31.

The sixth Sunday (if there be so many) shall haue the same Collect, Epistle and Gospel that was vpon the fift Sunday.

Septuagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

O Lord, wee beseech thee, fauourably to heare the prayers of thy people, that we which are iustly punished for our offences, may bee mercifully deliuered by thy goodness, for the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Sauour, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not that they which. 1. Cor. 9.
verse 24. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

For the kingdome of heauen. Matth. 20.
verse 1. vnto verse 17.

Sexagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

Lord God, which seest that we put not our trust in any thing that we doe, mercifully grant that by thy power we may bee defended against all aduersity, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For ye suffer fooles gladly. 2. Cor. 11.
verse 19. vnto verse 32.

The Gospel.

Now when much people were. Luk. 8.
verse 4. vnto verse 16.

Quinquagesima Sunday.

The Collect.

O Lord, which doest teach vs that all our doings without charitie are nothing worth, send thy holy Ghost, and powre into our hearts that most excellent gift of charitie; the very bond of peace and all vertues, without the which whosoever liueth, is counted dead before thee: grant this for thy onely Sonne Iesus Christs sake.

The Epistle.

Though I speake with the. 1. Cor. 13.
verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then Iesus tooke vnto him. Luke 18.
verse 31. vnto the end.

The first day of Lent.

The Collect.

Almighty and euerlasting God, which hatest nothing that thou hast made, and doest forgieue the sinnes of all them that be penitent: create and make in vs new and contrite hearts, that we worthily lamenting our sinnes, and acknowledging our wretchednesse, may obtaine of thee the God of all mercy, perfect remission and forgiuenesse, through Iesus Christ.

The Epistle.

Turne you vnto me with all. Ioel 2.
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Moreouer when ye fast, looke. Matt. 6.
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

The first Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

O Lord, Which for our sakes diddest fast fourtie dayes and fourtie nights: giue vs grace to vse such abstinence, that our flesh being subdued to the Spirit, wee may euer obey thy godly motions in righteousness and true holinesse, to thy honour and glory, which liuest and reignest, &c.

The Epistle.

So we therefore as workers. 2. Cor. 6.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

The Gospel.

Then was Iesus led of the. Match. 4.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The second Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which doest see that we haue no power of our selues to help our selues, keepe thou vs both outwardly in our bodies, and inwardly in our soules, that wee may bee defended from all aduersities which may happen to the body, and from all euill thoughts, which may assault and hurt the soule, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.
And furthermore, we beseech.
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

1. Theſ. 4.

The Goſpel.
And Ieſus went thence.
verse 21. vnto verse 29.

Matth. 4.

The third Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

WEe beſeech thee, Almighty God, looke vpon the hearty deſires of thy humble ſeruants, and ſtretch forth the right hand of thy Maieſtie, to bee our defence againſt all our enemies, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.
Be ye therefore followers of.
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

Ephes. 5.

The Goſpel.
Then he caſt out a deuill.
verse 14. vnto verse 29.

Luke 11.

The fourth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

GRant wee beſeech thee, Almighty God, that wee which for our euill deeds are worthily puniſhed, by the comfort of thy grace may mercifully be relieued, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt.

The Epistle.
Tell me, ye that will be vnder.
verse 21. vnto the end.

Gal. 4.

The Goſpel.
Ieſus went his way ouer the.
verse 8. vnto verse 15.

Ioh. 6.

The fifth Sunday in Lent.

The Collect.

WEe beſeech thee, Almighty God, mercifully to looke vpon thy people, that by thy great goodneſſe they may be gouerned and preſerued euermore both in body and ſoule, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord, Amen.

The Epistle.
But Chriſt being come an high.
verse 11. vnto verse 16.

Hebr. 9.

The Goſpel.
Which of you can rebuke me of.
verse 46 vnto the end.

Ioh. 8.

The Sunday next before Eaſter.

The Collect.

Almighty and euerlaſting God, which of thy tender loue towards man, haſt ſent our Sauour Ieſus Chriſt, to take vpon him our fleſh, and to ſuffer death vpon the Croſſe, that all mankind ſhould follow the example of his great humilitie: mercifully grant, that we both follow the example of his patience, and be made partakers of his reſurrection, through the ſame Ieſus Chriſt our Lord.

The Epistle.

Let the ſame minde be in in you.
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

Phil. 2.

The Goſpel.

And it came to paſſe, when.
verse 1. vnto Chap. 27. verse 57.

Matth. 26.

Munday next before Eaſter.

The Epistle.

Who is he that commeth.
verse 1. vnto the end.

Eſai. 63.

The Goſpel.

And two dayes after followed.
verse 1. vnto the end.

Marke 14.

Tuesday before Eaſter.

The Epistle.

The Lord God hath opened.
verse 3. vnto the end.

Eſay 50.

The Goſpel.

And anon in the dawning.
verse 1. vnto the end.

Marke 15.

Wednesday before Eaſter.

The Epistle.

For where a Teſtament is.
verse 16. vnto the end.

Heb. 9.

The Goſpel.

Now the feaſt of vneleuened bread.
Verſe 1. vnto the end.

Luk. 22.

Thursday next before Eaſter.

The Epistle.

Now in this that I declare.
verse 17. vnto the end.

1. Cor. 11.

The Goſpel.

Then the whole multitude.
verse 1. vnto the end.

Luke 23.

On good Friday.

The Collect.

Almighty God, wee beſeech thee graciously to behold this thy Family, for the which our Lord Ieſus Chriſt was content to bee betrayed, and giuen vp into the hands of wicked men, and to ſuffer death vpon the Croſſe, who liueth and reigneth, &c.

Almighty and euerlaſting God, by whose Spirit the whole body of the Church is gouerned and ſanctified, receiue our ſuppliations and prayers which we offer before thee, for all eſtates of men in thy holy Congregation, that euery member of the ſame in his vocation and miniſtery, may truly and godly ſerue thee, through our Lord Ieſus Chriſt, &c.

Mercifull God, who haſt made all men, and hateſt nothing that thou haſt made, nor wouldeſt the death of a ſinner, but rather that hee ſhould bee conuerted and liue, haue mercy vpon all Iewes, Turkes, Infidels and Heretiques, and take from them all ignorance, hardneſſe of heart, and contempt of thy word, and ſo fetch them home (blessed Lord) to thy flocke, that they may be

The Collects.

be saued among the remnant of the true Israelites, and bee made one fold vnder one Shepheard Iesus Christ our Lord, who li-
neth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

For the law hauing the. Heb. 10.
verse 1. vnto verse 26.

The Gospel.

When Iesus had spoken these. Iohn 18.
verse 1. vnto the end of Chap. 19.

Easter Euen.

The Epistle.

For it is better (if the wil of. 1. Pet 3.
verse 17. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

And when the Euen was come. Matth. 27.
verse 37. vnto the end.

Easter day.

¶ *At Morning prayer, instead of the Psalme*
O come, let vs, &c. these Anthems shal bee
sung or said.

Chrift rising againe from the dead, now
dyeth not, death from hence forth hath
no power vpon him, for in that he dyed, he
died but once to put away sinne, but in
that he liueth, hee liueth vnto God. And so
likewise count your selues dead vnto sinne,
but liuing vnto God, in Christ Iesus our
Lord.

Chris is risen againe, the first frutes of
them that sleepe, for seeing that by
man came death, by man also came the re-
surrection of the dead: for as by Adam all
men dye, so by Christ all men shall be resto-
red to life.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which through thine
onely begotten Sonne Iesus Christ hast
ouercome death, and opened vnto vs the
gate of euerlasting life, wee humbly beseech
thee, that as by thy especiall grace preuenting
vs, thou doest put into our minds good desires
so by thy continuall helpe, we may bring the
same to good effect, through Iesus Christ our
Lord, who liueth, &c.

The Epistle.

If ye be then risen with Christ. Col. 3.
verse 1. vnto verse 8.

The Gospel.

Now the first day of the. Iohn 20.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Munday in Easter weeke.

The Collect.

Almightie God, &c. *As vpon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his. Acts 10.
verse 34. vnto verse 44.

The Gospel.

And behold two of them went. Luke 24.
verse 13. vnto verse 36.

Tuesday in Easter weeke.

The Collect.

Almighty Father, which hast giuen thine
onely Sonne to die for our sinnes, and
to rise againe for our iustification: grant vs so
to put away the leauen of malice and wicked-
nesse, that we may alway serue thee in pure-
nesse of liuing and trueth, through Iesus
Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Ye men and brethren, children of. Acts 13.
verse 26. vnto verse 42.

The Gospel.

Iesus himselfe stood in the. Luke 24.
verse 36. vnto verse 49.

The first Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, &c. *As vpon Easter day.*

The Epistle.

For all that is borne of God. 1. Iohn 5.
verse 4. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

The same day then at night. Iohn 20.
verse 19. vnto verse 24.

The second Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast giuen thy
onely Sonne to be vnto vs both a sacri-
fice for sinne, and also an example of good
life, giue vs thy grace that wee may alwayes
most thankefully receiue that his inestimable
benefit, and also dayly endeavour our selues to
follow the blessed steps of his most holy life.
Amen.

The Epistle.

For this is thanke-worthy. 1. Pet. 2.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

I am the good shepheard. Iohn 10.
verse 11. vnto verse 17.

The third Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which shewest to all
men that be in error, the light of thy
trueth, to the intent that they may returne in-
to the way of righteousnesse, grant vnto all
them that be admitted into the fellowship of
Christs Religion, that they may eschew those
things that bee contrarie to their profession,
and follow all such things as be agreeable to
the same, through our Lord Iesus Christ.
Amen.

The Epistle.

Dearely beloued, I beseech you. 1. Pet. 2.
verse 11. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

A littlewhile and ye shall not. Iohn 16.
verse 16. vnto verse 23.

The

The Collects.

The fourth Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which doest make the minds of all faithfull men to be of one will, graunt vnto thy people, that they may loue the thing which thou commandest, and desire that which thou doest promise, that among the sundry and manifold changes of the world, our hearts may surely there be fixed, whereas true ioyes are to be found, thorow Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Euery good giuing, and euery. James 1.
verse 17. vnto verse 22.

The Gospel.

But now I goe my way. Iohn 16.
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

The first Sunday after Easter.

The Collect.

Lord, from whom all good things doe come, grant vs thy humble seruants, that by thy holy inspiration wee may thinke those things that be good, and by thy mercifull guiding may performe the same, thorow our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

The Epistle.

And be ye doers of the word. James 1.
verse 22. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Verily, verily I say vnto you. Iohn 16.
verse 23. vnto the end.

Ascension day.

The Collect.

Grant, we beseech thee, Almighty God, that like as we doe beleue thine onely begotten Sonne our Lord to haue ascended into the heauens: so we may also in heart and minde thither ascend, and with him continually dwell. Amen.

The Epistle.

I haue made the former. Actes 1.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Finally he appeared vnto. Marke 16.
verse 14. vnto the end.

The Sunday after Ascension day.

The Collect.

O God the King of glory, which hast exalted thine onely Sonne Iesus Christ with great triumph into thy Kingdome of heauen: wee beseech thee leaue vs not comfortlesse, but send to vs thine holy Ghost to comfort vs, and exalt vs vnto the same place whither our Sauour Christ is gone before, who liueth, &c.

The Epistle.

Now the end of all things is at. 1. Pet 4.
verse 7. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

But when the Comforter shall. Iohn 15.

verse 26, end, Chap. 16. in verse 4. at, And these.

Whitsunday.

The Collect.

God, which as vpon this day, hast taught the hearts of thy faithfull people, by the sending to them the light of thy holy Spirit, grant vs by the same Spirit to haue a right iudgement in all things, and euermore to reioyce in his holy comfort, through the merits of Christ Iesus our Sauour, who liueth and reigneth with thee in the vnitie of the same Spirit, one God world without end. Amen.

The Epistle.

And when the day of Pentecost. Acts 2.
verse 1. vnto verse 2.

The Gospel.

If ye loue me keepe my. Iohn 14.
verse 15. vnto the end.

Munday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As vpon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Then Peter opened his mouth. Acts 10.
verse 34. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

For God so loued the world. Iohn 3.
verse 16. vnto verse 22.

Tuesday in Whitsun weeke.

The Collect.

God which as, &c. As vpon Whitsunday.

The Epistle.

Now when the Apostles which. Acts 8.
verse 14. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Verely, verely I say vnto you. Iohn 10.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Trinitie Sunday.

The Collect.

Almighty and euermourning God, which hast giuen vnto vs thy seruants grace by the confession of a true faith, to acknowledge the glory of the eternall Trinitie, and in the power of the diuine Maiestie to worship the vnitie: wee beseech thee that through the stedfastnesse of this faith, we may euermore bee defended from all aduersitie, which liueth and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

After this I looked, and behold. Reuel. 4.
verse 1. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

There was now a man of the. Ioh. 3.
verse 1. vnto verse 16.

The first Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

God, the strength of all them that trust in thee, mercifully accept our prayers: and because the weakenesse of our mortall nature can doe no good thing without thee, grant

The Collects.

grant vs the helpe of thy grace, that in keeping of thy Commandements, we may please thee both in will and deede, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Beloued, let vs loue one. 1. Iohn 4.

verse 7. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

There was a certaine rich man. Luke 16.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The second Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord make vs to haue a perpetuall feare and loue of thy holy Name, for thou neuer failest to helpe and gouerne them, whom thou doest bring vp in thy stedfast loue: grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

Maruell not my brethern, though. 1. Ioh. 3.
verse 13. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

A certaine man made a great. Luke 14.
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

The third Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord wee beseech thee mercifully to heare vs, & vnto whom thou hast giuen an hearty desire to pray, grant that by thy mighty ayde wee may be defended, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And submit your selues euery. 1. Pet. 5.
verse 5. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then resorted vnto him all the. Luke 15.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

The fourth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God the protectour of all that trust in thee, without whom nothing is strong, nothing is holy, increase and multiply vpon vs thy mercy, that thou being our ruler, and guide, we may so passe through things temporall, that wee finally lose not the things eternall: grant this heavenly Father, for Iesus Christs sake our Lord.

The Epistle.

For I count that the afflictions. Rom. 8.
verse 18. vnto verse 24.

The Gospel.

Be ye therefore mercitull, as. Luke 6.
verse 36. vnto verse 43.

The fifth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant Lord, wee beseech thee, that the course of this world may bee so peaceably ordered by thy gouernance, that thy Congregation may ioyfully serue thee in all godly quietnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally, be ye all of one mind. 1. Pet. 3.
verse 8. end in verse 15. at, And be ready.

The Gospel.

Then it came to passe as the. Luke 5.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The sixth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God which hast prepared to them that loue thee, such good things as passe all mans vnderstanding: powre into our hearts such loue toward thee, that we louing thee in all things, may obtaine thy promises, which exceede all that we can desire, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

Know ye not, that all we which. Rom. 6.
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

For I say vnto you, except your. Matt. 5.
verse 20. vnto verse 27.

The seventh Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Lord of all power and might, which art the author and giuer of all good things, graffe in our hearts the loue of thy Name, increase in vs true Religion, nourish vs with all goodnesse, and of thy great mercie keepe vs in the same, through Iesus Christ, &c.

The Epistle.

I speake after the manner of man. Rom. 6.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

In those dayes when there was. Marke 8.
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

The eighth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

God whose prouidence is neuer deceived, wee humbly beseech thee, that thou wilt put away fro vs all hurtful things, and giue those things which bee profitable for vs: through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Therefore brethren, we are debtors. Rom. 8.
verse 12. vnto verse 18.

The Gospel.

Beware of false prophets. Matt. 7.
verse 15 vnto verse 22.

The ninth Sunday after Trinity.

The Collect.

Grant vs Lord, wee beseech thee, the spirit to thinke and doe alwayes such things as be rightfull, that wee which cannot be without thee, may by thee be able to liue according to thy will, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Moreouer, brethren, I would. 1. Cor. 10.
verse 1. vnto verse 14.

C

The

The Collects.

The Gospel.
And he said also vnto his. Luke 16.
verse 1. vnto verse 10.

The x. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Let thy mercifull eares, O Lord, bee open to the prayers of thy humble seruants: and that they may obtaine their petitions, make them to aske such things as shall please thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now concerning spirituall gifts. 1. Cor. 12.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.
And when he was come neere, Luke 19
verse 41. end in verse 47. at, And the high Priests and the.

The xi. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

God which declarest thy Almighty power, most chiefly in shewing mercie and pitie, giue vnto vs abundantly thy grace, that wee running to thy promises, may bee made partakers of thy heauenly treasure, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Moreouer, brethren, I declare. 1. Cor. 15
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.
He spake this parable vnto. Luke 18
verse 9. vnto verse 15.

The xij. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almighty and euerlasting God, which art alwayes more ready to heare then we to pray, and art wont to giue more then either wee desire or deserue: powre downe vpon vs the abundance of thy mercie, forgiving vs those things whereof our conscience is afraid, and giuing vnto vs that that our prayer dare not presume to aske, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
And such trust haue we through. 2. Cor. 3.
verse 4. vnto verse 10.

The Gospel.
And he departed againe. Marke 7.
verse 31. vnto the end.

The xij. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almighty and mercifull God, of whose only gift it commeth, that thy faithfull people doe vnto thee, true and laudable seruice: Grant, we beseech thee, that we may so runne to thy heauenly promises, that we faile not finally to attaine the same, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Now to Abraham and his seed. Gal. 3.

Verse 16. vnto verse 23.

The Gospel.
Blessed are the eyes which see. Luke 10.
verse 23. vnto verse 38.

The xiiij. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Almighty and euerlasting God, Giue vnto vs the increase of faith, hope, and charity, and that we may obtaine that which thou doest promise, make vs to loue that which thou doest command, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Then I say walke in the spirit. Gal. 5.
verse 16. vnto verse 25.

The Gospel.
And so it was when he went. Luke 17.
verse 11. vnto verse 20.

The xv. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Keepe wee beseech thee, O Lord, thy Church with thy perpetuall mercy, and because the frailty of man without thee cannot but fall, keepe vs euer by thy helpe, and leade vs to all things profitable to our saluation, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
You see how large a letter. Gal. 6
verse 11. vnto the end.

The Gospel.
No man can serue two masters. Matt. 6.
verse 24. vnto the end.

The xvi. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, let thy continuall pitie cleanse and defend thy congregation: and because it cannot continue in safety without thy succour, preserve it euermore by thy helpe and goodnesse, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
Wherefore I desire that ye, Ephe. 3
verse 13. vnto the end.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe the day after, Luke 7.
verse 11. to verse 18.

The xvij. Sunday after Trinity.
The Collect.

Lord wee pray thee, that thy grace may alwayes preuent and follow vs, and make vs continually to bee giuen to all good workes, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.
I therefore being prisoner. Ephe. 4.
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

The Gospel.
And it came to passe that when. Luke 14.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The xvij. Sunday after Trinity.

The

The Communion

The Collect.

Lord we beseech thee, graunt thy people grace to auoid the infections of the deuill, and with pure heart and minde to follow thee the onely God, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God alwayes. 1. Cor. 1.
verse 4. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

But when the Pharises had. Matth. 22.
verse 34. vnto the end.

The xxix. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

O God, forasmuch as without thee wee are not able to please thee, grant that the working of thy mercy may in all things direct and rule our hearts, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

This I say therefore and, testific. Ephe. 4.
verse 17. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then he entred into ship. Matth 9.
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

The xx. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Almightie and mercifull God, of thy bountifull goodnesse keepe vs from all things that may hurt vs, that we being ready both in body and soule, may with free hearts accomplishe those things that thou wouldest haue done, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Take heed therefore that ye. Ephe. 5.
verse 15. vnto verse 22.

The Gospel.

The kingdome of heauen is. Matth. 22.
verse 2. vnto verse 15.

The xxi. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Grant wee beseech thee, mercifull Lord, to thy faithful people pardon and peace, that they may be cleansed from all their sins, and serue thee with a quiet minde, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Finally my brethren, be strong. Ephe. 6.
verse 10. vnto verse 21.

The Gospel.

And there was a certaine ruler. Iohn 4.
verse 46. vnto the end.

The xxij. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord wee beseech thee to keepe thy household the Church in continuall godlinesse, that through thy protection it may be free from all aduersities, and deuoutly giuen to serue thee in good works, to the glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

I thanke my God, *haung.* Phil. 1.
verse 3. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Then came Peter to him. Matth. 18.
verse 21. vnto the end.

The xxij. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

God our refuge and strength, which art the authour of all godlinesse, bee ready to heare the deuout prayers of the Church, and grant that those things which wee aske faithfully, wee may obtaine effectually, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Brethren, be followers of me. Phil. 3.
verse 17. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

Then went the Pharises and. Matth. 22.
verse 15. vnto verse 23.

The xxij. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Lord wee beseech thee, assoile thy people from their offences, that through thy bountifull goodnes we may be deliuered from the bonds of all those sinnes, which by our frailtie we haue committed: Grant this, &c.

The Epistle.

We giue thanks to God. Coloss. 1.
verse 3. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

While he thus spake. Matth. 9.
verse 18. vnto verse 27.

The xxv. Sunday after Trinitie.

The Collect.

Stirre vp wee beseech thee, O Lord, the swills of thy faithful people, that they plentifully bringing forth the fruit of good works, may of thee be plentifully rewarded, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Behold, the dayes come. Ierem. 23.
verse 5. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

Then Iesus lift vp his eyes. Iohn 6
verse 5. vnto verse 15.

If there be any moe Sundayes before Advent Sunday, to supply the same, shalbe taken the Collect, Epistle and Gospel of some of those Sundayes which were omitted betweene the Epiphany and Septuagesima.

Saint Andrewes day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which diddest giue such grace vnto thy holy Apostle Saint Andrew, that hee readily obeyed the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him without delay: Grant vnto vs all, that wee being called by thy holy word, may forthwith giue ouer our selues obediently to

The Collects.

follow thy holy Commandements, through
the same Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

For if thou shalt confesse.
verse 9. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

And Iesus walking by the.
verse 18. vnto verse 23.

S. Thomas the Apostle.

The Collect.

Almightie and euerliuing God, which
for the more confirmation of the faith,
diddest suffer thy holy Apostle Thomas to be
doubtfull in thy Sonnes resurrection: graunt
vs so perfectly, and without all doubt to be-
leeue in thy Son Iesus Christ, that our faith
in thy sight neuer bee reprooued. Heare vs,
O Lord, through the same Iesus Christ, to
whom with, &c.

The Epistle.

Now therefore ye are no.
verse 19. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

But Thomas one of the.
verse 24. vnto the end.

Conuersion of S. Paul.

The Collect.

God which hast taught all the world,
through thy preaching of thy blessed A-
postle S. Paul: grant we beseech thee, that we
which haue his wonderfull conuersion in re-
membrance, may follow and fulfill thy holy
doctrine that he taught, through Iesus, &c.

The Epistle.

And Saul yet breathing out.
verse 1. vnto verse 23.

The Gospel.

Then answered Peter, and.
verse 27. vnto the end.

Purification of S. Mary the Virgin.

The Collect.

Almightie and Euerlasting God, wee
humbly beseech thy Maieſtie, that as
thy onely begotten Sonne was this day pre-
sented in the Temple, in the substance of our
flesh: so grant that we may be presented vnto
thee with pure and cleane mindes, by Iesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

The same Epistle appointed the Sunday
before.

The Gospel.

And when the dayes of her.
verse 22. (n) in vers 27. at, And when the.

S. Matthias day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which in the place of the
traitour Iudas, diddest chuse thy faith-
full seruant Matthias to be of the number of
the twelue Apostles, grant that thy Church,
being alwayes preserved from false Apostles,

may bee ordered and guided by faithfull and
true Pastors, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And in those dayes Peter.
verse 15. vnto the end.

Acts 1.

The Gospel.

At that time Iesus answered.
verse 25. vnto the end.

Matth. 11.

Annunciation of the Virgin Mary.

The Collect.

Wee beseech thee Lord, powre thy
grace into our hearts, that as wee
haue knowen Christ thy Sonnes incarnation
by the message of an Angel: so by his crosse
and passion, wee may bee brought vnto the
glory of his resurrection, through the same
Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And the Lord spake againe vnto.
verse 10. vnto verse 16.

Esay 7.

The Gospel.

And in the sixt moneth.
verse 26. vnto verse 39.

Luke 1.

S. Markes day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which hast instructed
thy holy Church with the heavenly do-
ctrine of thy Euangelist S. Marke: giue vs
grace, that we be not like children, caried a-
way with euery blast of vaine doctrine, but
firmely to bee established in the trueth of thy
holy Gospel, through Iesus Christ our Lord.
Amen.

The Epistle.

But vnto euery one of vs is.
verse 7. vnto verse 17.

Ephes. 4.

The Gospel.

I am the true Vine, and my.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

Iohn 15.

S. Philip and James day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, whom truly to know, is
euerlasting life: graunt vs perfectly to
know thy Sonne Iesus Christ to be the Way,
the Trueth, and the Life, as thou hast taught
S. Philip and other Apostles, through Iesus
Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

James a seruant of God.
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

James 1.

The Gospel.

And he said to his disciples.
verse 1. vnto verse 15.

Iohn 14.

S. Barnabe Apostle.

The Collect.

Lord Almighty, which hast endued thy
holy Apostle Barnabas, with singular
gifts of the holy Ghost: let vs not be desti-
tute of thy manifold gifts, nor yet of grace,
to vse them alway to thy honour and glory,
through Iesus Christ, &c.

The

The Collects.

The Epistle.

Then tidings of those things.
verse 22. vnto the end.

The Gospel.

This is my commandement.
verse 12. vnto verse 17.

Saint Iohn Baptists day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, by whose prouidence thy seruant Iohn Baptist was wonderfully borne, & sent to prepare the way of thy Son our Sauour, by preaching of penance: make vs so to follow his doctrine & holy life that we may truly repent, according to his preaching, and after his example constantly speake the trueth, boldly rebuke vice, and patiently suffer for the Trueths sake, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Comfort ye, comfort ye my.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Now Elizabeths time was.
verse 57. vnto the end.

Saint Peters day.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which by thy Son Iesus Christ hast giuen to thy Apostle S. Peter many excellent gifts, and commandedst him earnestly to feed thy flocke: make, wee beseech thee, all Bishops & pastours diligently to preach thy holy word, and the people obediently to follow the same, that they may receiue the crowne of euerlasting glory, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Now about that time Herod.
verse 1. vnto verse 12.

The Gospel.

Now when Iesus came.
verse 13. vnto verse 20.

Saint Iames the Apostle.

The Collect.

Grant, O mercifull God, that as thine holy Apostle S. Iames, leauing his father and all that hee had, without delay, was obedient vnto the calling of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and followed him: so we forsaking all worldly and carnall affections, may be euermore ready to follow thy commandements, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

In those daies also came.
Verse 27. end Chap. 12. in verse 3. at, Then were the.

The Gospel.

Then came to him the.
verse 20. vnto verse 29.

Saint Bartholomew the Apostle.

Acts 11.

Iohn 15.

Esay 40.

Luke 1.

Acts 12

Matt. 16.

Acts 11.

Matt. 20.

The Collect.

O Almighty and euerlasting God, which hast giuen grace to thy Apostle Bartholomew, truly to beleue and to preach thy word, grant wee beseech thee vnto thy Church, both to loue that hee beleued, and to preach that he taught, through Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

Thus by the hands of the.
verse 12. vnto verse 17.

Acts 5.

The Gospel.

And there arose also a strife.
verse 24. vnto verse 31.

Luke 12.

Saint Matthew the Apostle.

The Collect.

Almightie God, which by thy blessed Sonne didst call Matthew from the receipt of Custome, to be an Apostle and Euangelist: grant vs grace to forsake all couetous desires, and inordinate loue of riches, and to follow thy said sonne Iesus Christ, who liueth, and reigneth, &c.

The Epistle.

Therefore seeing that we.
verse 1. vnto verse 7.

2 Cor. 4.

The Gospel.

And as Iesus passed forth.
verse 9. vnto verse 14.

Matth. 9.

Saint Michael and all Angels.

The Collect.

Euerlasting God, which hast ordained and constituted the seruices of al Angels and men in a wonderfull order, mercifully grant, that they which alway do thee seruice in heauen, may by thy appointment succout and defend vs in earth, through Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

And there was a battell in.
verse 7. vnto verse 13.

Reuel. 12.

The Gospel.

The same time the Disciples.
verse 1. vnto verse 11.

Matt. 18

Saint Luke the Euangelist.

The Collect.

Almighty God, which calledst Luke the Physician, whose praise is in the Gospel, to be a Physitian of the soule, it may please thee by the wholesome medicines of his doctrine, to heale all the diseases of our soules, through thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord.

The Epistle.

But watch thou in all things.
verse 5. vnto verse 16.

2 Tim. 4.

The Gospel.

After these things, the Lord.
verse 1. end in verse 7. at, Goe not from house.

Luke 10.

The Communion.

*Simon and Iude,
The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast builded thy Congregation vpon the foundation of the Apostles and Prophets, Iesus Christ himselfe being the head corner stone: grant vs so to be ioyned together in vniuity of Spirit by their doctrine, that wee may be made an holy Temple acceptable vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

Iude, a Seruant of Iesus Christ.
verse 1. vnto verse 9.

The Gospel.

These things command.
verse 7. vnto the end.

Iude

Iohn 15.

*All Saints day.
The Collect.*

Almighty God, which hast knit together thy elect in one communion and fellowship in the mysticall body of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord: grant vs grace so to follow thy holy Saints in all vertuous and godly liuing, that wee may come to those vnspcakable ioyes which thou hast prepared for them that vnfaignedly loue thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

And I saw another Angel come.
verse 2. vnto verse 13.

The Gospel.

And when he saw the
verse 1. vnto verse 13.

Reue. 7

Matt. 5.

The end of the Collects.

¶ The order of the administration of the Lords Supper, or holy Communion.

SO many as intend to bee partakers of the holy Communion, shall signifie their names to the Curate sooner night, or else in the morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, or immediately after.

And if any of those be an open and notorious euill liuer, so that the Congregation by him is offended, or haue done any wrong to his neighbours by word or deed: the Curate hauing knoweledge thereof, shall call him, & aduertise him in any wise, not to presume to the Lords Table, vntill he haue openly declared himselfe to haue truly repented & amended his former naughty life, that the Congregation may thereby be satisfied, which afore were offended, & that he haue recompensed the parties whom he hath don wrong vnto, or at the least, declare himselfe to be in full purpose so to doe, as soone as he conveniently may.

The same order shall the Curate vse with those betwixt whom hee perceiueth malice and hatred to reigne, not suffering them to be partakers of the Lords Table, vntill he knowe them to bee reconciled, and if one of the parties so at variance, be content to forgiue from the botome of his heart, all that the other hath trespassed against him, and to make amends for that he himselfe hath offended, and the other party will not be perswaded to a godly vniuity, but remaine still in his frowardnesse and malice: the Minister in that case ought to admit the penitent person to the holy Communion, and not him that is obstinate.

The Table at the Communion time, hauing a faire white linnen cloth vpon it, shall stand in the body of the Church, or in the Chancell, where Morning and Euening prayer be appointed to be said. And the Priest standing at the North side of the Table, shall say the Lords prayer, with this Collect following.

¶ The Communion.



Vr Father which art in heauen, hallowed bee thy Name. Thy Kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth as it is in heauen. Give vs this day our daily bread. And forgiue vs our trespasses, as we forgiue them that trespass against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Almighty God, vnto whom all hearts be open, all desires knowen, and from whom no secrets are hid, cleanse the thoughts of our hearts by the inspiration of thy holy Spirit, that we may perfectly loue thee, and worthily magnifie thy holy Name, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister rehearse distinctly all the ten Commandements, and the people kneeling, shall after euery Commandement, aske God mercy for their transgression of the same after this sort.

Minister.

GOD spake these words and said; I am the Lord thy God, Thou shalt haue none other Gods but me.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, and incline our hearts to keepe this Law.

Minister.

Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likeness of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath,

The Communion.

or in the water vnder the earth: thou shalt not bow down to them, nor worship them: For I the Lord thy God am a ialous God, and visite the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, & shew mercy vnto thousands in them that loue me, and keep my Commandements.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltles that taketh his Name in vaine.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day: Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doall that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no maner of work, thou and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man seruant, & thy maid seruant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in fixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day and hallowed it.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Honour thy father and mother, that thy daies may belong in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt doe no murder.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not commit adultery.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not steale.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not beare false witness against thy neighbour.

People.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs, &c.

Minister.

Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maid, nor his oxe, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

People.

Lord haue mercie vpon vs, and write all these thy Lawes in our hearts, wee beseech thee.

¶ Then shall follow the Collect for the day with one of these two Collects following for the King, the Minister standing vp and saying.

¶ Let vs pray.

Almightie God, whose Kingdome is euerlasting, and power infinite, haue mercy vpon the whole Congregation, and so rule the heart of thy cholen seruant CHARLES, our king and gouernour, that he (knowing whose minister he is) may aboue all things seeke thy honour and glory, and that wee his subiects (duely considering whose authoritie he hath) may faithfully serue, honour, and humbly obey him, in thee and for thee, according to thy blessed word and ordinance, through Iesus Christ our Lord, who with thee and the holy Ghost, liueth and reigneth euer one God, world without end, Amen.

Almightie and euerlasting God, we are taught by thy holy word that the hearts of Kings are in thy rule and gouernance, and that thou doest dispose and turne them as it seemeth best to thy godly wisdom: we humbly beseech thee so to dispose & gouerne the heart of CHARLES thy seruant our King and Gouernour, that in all his thoughts, words, and workes, he may euer seeke thy honour and glory, & study to preserve thy people committed to his charge, in wealth, peace, and godlinesse: Grant this, O mercifull Father, for thy deare Sonnes sake Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

¶ Immediately after the Collect, the Minister, shall read the Epistle beginning thus, The Epistle written in the Chapter of ¶ And the Epistle ended, he shall say the Gospel beginning thus.

The Gospel written in the Chapter of ¶ And the Epistle and Gospel being ended, shall be sayd the Creed.

I beleue in one God the Father Almighty, Maker of heauen and earth, and of all things visible and inuisible: and in one Lord Iesus Christ, the onely begotten Sonne of God, begotten of the Father before all worldes, God of God, Light of Light, very God of very God, begotten, not made, being of one substance with the Father, by whom all things were made, who for vs men, and for our saluation, came downe from heauen, and was incarnate by the holy Ghost of the Virgin Mary,

The Communion.

and was made man, & was crucified also for vs vnder Pontius Pilate. He suffered & was buried, and y^e third day he rose againe according to the Scriptures, & ascended into heauen, and sitteth on the right hand of the Father. And he shal come againe with glory to iudge both the quicke and the dead: whose kingdom shal haue none end. And I beleue in the holy Ghost, the Lord & giuer of life, who proceedeth fro^m the Father & the Son, who with the Father and the Son together is worshipped and glorified, who spake by the Prophets. And I beleue one Catholike and Apostolike Church. I acknowledge one Baptisme for the remission of sinnes, and I looke for the resurrection of the dead, and the life of the world to come. Amen.

After the Creed, if there bee no Sermon, shall follow one of the Homilies already set forth, or hereafter to bee set forth by common Authority.

After such Sermon, Homily, or exhortation the Curate shal declare vnto the people, whether there be any holy dayes, or fasting dayes the weeke following, & earnestly exhort them to remember the poore, saying one or moe of these sentences, as he thinketh most convenient by his discretion.

* Matt. 5. 16.

* Matth. 6. 19, 20.

* Matth. 7. 12.

* Matth. 7. 11.

* Luke 19. 8.

* 1. Cor. 9. 7.

* 1. Cor. 9. 11.

* 1. Cor. 9. 13.

Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorifie your Father that is in heauen

* Lay not vp for your selues treasures vpon the earth, where the rust and moth doeth corrupt, and where theues breake through and steale: but lay vp for your selues treasures in heauen, where neither rust nor moth doeth corrupt, and where theues doe not breake thorow nor steale.

* Whatsoeuer yee would that men should doe vnto you, euen so do vnto them, for this is the Law and the Prophets.

* Not euery one that saith vnto me Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdome of heauen: but he that doth the will of my Father which is in heauen.

* Zach^e stood forth & said vnto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the halfe of my goods I giue to the poore, and if I haue done any wrong to any man, I restore foure fold.

* Who goeth a warfare at any time of his owne cost? Who planteth a Vineyard, & eateth not of the fruit thereof? Or who feedeth a flock, & eateth not of the milke of the flock?

* If wee haue sown vnto you spirituall things, is it a great matter if wee shall reape your wordly things?

* Doe ye not know that they which minister about holy things liue of the sacrifice? and they which waite of the Altar, are partakers with the Altar? euen so hath the Lord

also ordained, that they which preach the Gospel should liue of the Gospel.

* He that soweth little, shall reape little: and he that soweth plenteously, shall reape plenteously: Let euery man doe according as hee is disposed in his heart, not grudging, or of necessitie: for God loueth a cheerefull giuer.

* Let him that is taught in the word, minister vnto him that teacheth, in all good things. Be not deceiued, God is not mocked. For whatsoeuer a man soweth that shall hee reape.

* While we haue time, let vs doe good vnto all men, and especially vnto them which are of the household of faith.

* Godlinesse is great riches, if a man bee content with that he hath: for wee brought nothing into the world, neither may we cary any thing out.

* Charge them which are rich in this world that they bee ready to giue, and glad to distribute, laying vp in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may attaine eternall life.

* God is not vnrighteous, that he wil forget your workes, and labour that proceedeth of loue: which loue yee haue shewed for his Names sake, which haue ministered vnto the Saints, and yet doe minister.

* To doe good, and to distribute forget not, for with such sacrifices God is pleased.

* Whoso hath this worlds good, and seeth his brother haue neede, and shutteth vp his compassion from him, how dwelleth the loue of God in him?

* Giue almes of thy goods, and turne neuer thy face from any poore man: and then the face of the Lord shall not be turned away from thee.

* Be mercifull after thy power. If thou hast much, giue plenteously. If thou hast little, doe thy diligence gladly to giue of that little: for so gatherest thou thy selfe a good reward in the day of necessity.

* He that hath pity vpon the poore, lendeth vnto the Lord: and looke what he layeth out, it shall be payed him againe.

* Blessed be the man that provideth for the sicke and needy: the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

Then shall the Churchwardens, or some other by them appointed, gather the deuotion of the people, and put the same into the poore mans boxe, and vpon the offering dayes appointed, euery man and woman shall pay to the Curate the due & accustomed offerings. After which done the Priest shall say.

¶ Let vs pray for the whole state of Christs Church militant here on earth.

Almighty

The Communion.

If there be no
alms giuen
to the poore,
then shall the
words (of ac-
cepting our
alms) be left
out vnaid.

Almightie and euerlasting God, which by thy holy Apostle hast taught vs to make prayers and supplications, and to giue thanks for all men: we humbly beseech thee most mercifully (to accept our alms, and) to receiue these our prayers, which wee offer vnto thy diuine Maiesty, beseeching thee to inspire continually the vniuersall Church with the spirit of truth, vnity and concord: and graunt that all they that doe confesse thy holy Name, may agree in the truth of thy holy word, and liue in vnitie and godly loue. Wee beseech thee also to saue and defend all Christian kings, princes, and gouernours, and especially thy seruant *Charles*, our King, that vnder him we may be godly and quietly gouerned: and grant vnto his whole Counsell, and to all that be put in authoritie vnder him, that they may truly and indifferently minister iustice, to the punishment of wickednes and vice, and to the maintenance of Gods true religion and vertue. Giue grace (O heauenly Father) to all Bishops, Pastours, and Curates, that they may both by their life and doctrine, set forth thy true and liuely word, and rightly and duly administer thy holy Sacraments: and to all thy people giue thy heauenly grace, and specially to this Congregation here present, that with meeke heart and due reuerence, they may heare and receiue thy holy word, truly seruing thee in holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of their life. And we most humbly beseech thee of thy goodnesse, O Lord, to comfort and succour all them which in this transitory life be in trouble, sorrow, need, sicknesse, or any other aduersitie: grant this, O Father, for Iesus Christs sake our onely Mediatour and Aduocate. Amen.

¶ Then shall follow this exhortation, at certaine times, when the Curate shall see the people negligent to come to the holy Communion.

Wee bee come together at this time (dearely beloued brethren) to feede at the Lords supper, vnto the which in Gods behalfe I bid you all that bee heere present, and beseech you for the Lord Iesus Christs sake, that ye will not refuse to come thereto, being so louingly called and bidden of God himselfe. Yee know how grievous and vnkinde a thing it is, when a man hath prepared a rich feast, decked his table with all kind of prouision, so that there lacketh nothing but the guests to sit downe, and yet they which be called (without any cause) most vnthankfully refuse to come. Which of you in such a case would not be mooued? Who would not thinke a great iniurie and wrong done vnto him? Wherefore most dearely beloued in Christ, take yee good

heede, lest yee withdrawing your selues from this holy Supper, prouoke Gods indignation against you. It is an easie matter for a man to say, I will not communicate, because I am otherwise letted with worldly businesse: but such excuses bee not so easily accepted and allowed before God. If any man say, I am a grievous sinner, and therefore am afraid to come. Wherefore then doe yee not repent and amend? When God calleth you, be you not ashamed to say, you wil not come? When you should returne to God, will you excuse your selfe, and say that you are not ready? Consider earnestly with your selues, how little such fained excuses shall auaille before God. They that refused the feast in the Gospel, because they had bought a Farme, or would trie their yokes of Oxen, or because they were married, were not so excused, but counted vnworthy of the heauenly Feast. I for my part am here present, and according to mine office, I bid you in the Name of God, I call you in Christs behalfe, I exhort you as you loue your owne saluation, that yee will be partakers of this holy Communion. And as the Sonne of God did vouchsafe to yeeld vp his soule by death vpon the crosse for your health: euen so it is your dutie to receiue the Communion together in the remembrance of his death, as hee himselfe commanded. Now, if ye will in no wise thus do, consider with your selues how great iniury you doe vnto God, and how sore punishment hangeth ouer your heads for the same. And whereas you offend God so sore in refusing this holy banquet, I admonish, exhort, and beseech you, that vnto this vnkindnesse ye will not adde any more: which thing ye shall doe, if ye stand by as gazers and lookers on them that doe communicate, and be not partakers of the same your selues. For what thing can this be accounted else, then a further contempt & vnkindnesse vnto God? Truly it is a great vnthankfulness to say nay waken ye be called: but the fault is much greater, when men stand by, and yet will neither eate nor drinke this holy Communion with other. I pray you, what can this be else, but euen to haue the mysteries of Christ in derision? It is said vnto all, Take yee, and eate, take and drinke yee all of this, doe this in remembrance of me. With what face then, or with what countenance shall yee heare these words? What will this be else, but a neglecting, a despising, and mocking of the Testament of Christ? Wherefore rather then yee should so doe, depart you hence, and giue place to them that bee godly disposed. But when you depart, I beseech you ponder with your selues, from whom ye depart, ye depart

from

The Communion.

from the Lords Table, yee depart from your brethren, and from the banquet of most heavenly food. These things if ye earnestly consider, yee shall by Gods grace returne to a better minde. For the obtaining whereof, wee shall make our humble petitions, while wee shall receiue the holy Communion.

¶ And sometimes shall this be said also, at the discretion of the Curate.

DEarely beloued, forasmuch as our duty is to render to almighty God our heavenly Father most hearty thanks, for that hee hath giuen his Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ, not onely to die for vs, but also to be our spirituall foode and sustenance, as it is declared vnto vs, as well by Gods word, as by the holy Sacrament of his blessed body and blood, the which being so comfortable a thing to them which receiue it worthily, and so dangerous to them that will presume to receiue it vnworthily: my duty is to exhort you to consider the dignitie of the holy mysterie, and the great perill of the vnworthy receiuing thereof, and so to search and examine your owne consciences, as you should come holy and cleane to a most godly and heavenly feast, so that in no wise you come but in the mariage garment required of God in holy Scripture, and so come and be receiued, as worthy partakers of such a heavenly Table. The way and meanes thereto, is: First, to examine your liues and conuersation by the rule of Gods Commandements, and wherein soeuer yee shall perceiue your selues to haue offended, either by will, word, or deede, there bewaile your owne sinnefull liues, and confesse your selues to Almighty God, with full purpose of amendment of life. And if yee shall perceiue your offences to be such, as be not onely against God, but also against your neighbours: yee shall reconcile your selues vnto them, readie to make restitution and satisfaction, according to the vttermost of your powers, for all injuries and wrongs done by you to any other, and likewise being ready to forgiue other that haue offended you, as you would haue forgiuenesse of your offences at Gods hand: For otherwise the receiuing of the holy Communion, doeth nothing else but increase your damnation. And because it is requisite that no man should come to the holy Communion, but with a full trust in Gods mercy, and with a quiet conscience: therefore if there be any of you, which by the meanes aforesaid, cannot quiet his owne conscience, but requireth further comfort or counsell, then let him come to me, or some other discrete and learned Minister of Gods word, and open his griefe, that hee

may receiue such ghostly counsell, aduice, and comfort, as his conscience may be relieved, and that by the ministry of Gods word hee may receiue comfort, and the benefit of absolution, to the quieting of his conscience, and auoiding of all scruple and doubtfulness.

¶ Then shall the Minister say this exhortation.

DEarely beloued in the Lord, yee that minde to come to the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauour Christ, must consider what S. Paul writeth to the Corinthians, how hee exhorteth all persons diligently to try and examine themselves, before they presume to eate of that bread, and drinke of that cup. For as the benefite is great, if with a true penitent heart and liuely faith we receiue that holy Sacrament: (For then we spiritually eate the flesh of Christ, and drinke his blood, then wee dwell in Christ, and Christ in vs, wee be one with Christ, and Christ with vs:) So is the danger great, if wee receiue the same vnworthily. For then wee be guilty of the body and blood of Christ our Sauour, wee eate and drinke our owne damnation, not considering the Lords body. Wee kindle Gods wrath against vs: we prouoke him to plague vs with diuers diseases, and sundry kindes of death. Therefore if any of you be a blasphemour of God, an hinderer or slanderer of his word, an adulterer, or be in malice, or enuie, or in any other grievous crime, bewaile your sinnes, and come not to this holy Table, lest after the taking of that holy Sacrament, the deuill enter into you, as hee entred into Iudas, and fill you full of all iniquities, and bring you to destruction both of body and soule. Iudge therefore your selues (brethren) that yee be not iudged of the Lord. Repent you truly for your sinnes past: haue a liuely and stedfast faith in Christ our Sauour. Amend your liues, and be in perfect charitie with all men, so shall yee be meete partakers of those holy mysteries. And aboue all things, yee must giue most humble and hearty thanks to God the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, for the redemption of the world, by the death and passion of our Sauour Christ both God and man, who did humble himselfe euen to the death vpon the Crosse for vs miserable sinners, which lay in darknesse and shadow of death, that he might make vs the children of God, and exalt vs to euerm-lasting life. And to the end that we should alway remember the exceeding great loue of our Master and onely Sauour Iesus Christ, thus dying for vs, and the innumerable benefites, which by his precious bloodshedding he hath obtained to vs:

The Communion.

hee hath instituted and ordained holy mysteries, as pledges of his loue, and continuall remembrance of his death, to our great and endlesse comfort. To him therefore, with the Father and the holy Ghost, let vs giue (as we are most bounden) continuall thanks, submitting our selues wholly to his holy will and pleasure, and studying to serue him in true holinesse and righteousnesse all the dayes of our life. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say to them that come to receiue the holy Communion.

You that doe truly and earnestly repent you of your sinnes, and bee in loue and charitie with your neighbours, and intend to leade a new life, following the commandements of God, and walking from henceforth in his holy wayes: draw neere, and take this holy Sacrament to your comfort, make your humble confession to Almighty God, before this Congregation here gathered together in his holy Name, meekely kneeling vpon your knees.

¶ Then shall this generall confession bee made, in the name of all those that are minded to receiue the holy Communion, either by one of them, or else by the Minister himselfe, all kneeling humbly vpon their knees.

Almighty God, Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, maker of all things, Iudge of all men, wee knowledge and bewaile our manifold sinnes and wickednesse, which wee from time to time most grievously haue committed by thought, word, and deede, against thy diuine Maiestie, prouoking most iustly thy wrath and indignation against vs: wee doe earnestly repent, and bee heartily sorry for these our misdoings, the remembrance of them is grievous vnto vs: the burden of them is intolerable. Haue mercy vpon vs, haue mercy vpon vs, most mercifull Father, for thy Sonne our Lord Iesus Christs sake, forgive vs all that is past, and graunt that we may euer hereafter serue and please thee in newnesse of life, to the honour and glory of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister or the Bishop (being present) stand vp, and turning himselfe to the people, say thus.

Almighty God our heavenly Father, who of his great mercy hath promised forgiveness of sinnes to all them which with hearty repentance and true faith turne vnto him, haue mercy vpon you, pardon and deliuer you from all your sinnes, confirme and strengthen you in all goodnesse, and bring you to euermlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister also say.

Heare what comfortable wordes our Saviour Christ saith to all that truly turne to him.

* Come vnto me all ye that trauaile, and be heauy laden, and I will refreish you. * So God loued the world, that he gaue his onely begotten Sonne, to the end that all that beleeue in him should not perish, but haue life euermlasting. * Matt. 11. 28. * Iohn. 3. 16.

Heare also what S. Paul saith.

* This is a true saying, and worthy of all men to be receiued, that Iesus Christ came into the world to saue sinners. * 1 Tim. 2. 15.

Heare also what Saint Iohn saith.

* If any man sinne, wee haue an aduocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and he is the propitiation for our sinnes. * 1 Iohn. 2. 1, 2.

¶ After which the Minister shall proceed, saying.
Lift vp your hearts.

Answer.

We lift them vp vnto the Lord.

Minister.

Let vs giue thanks vnto our Lord God.

Answer.

It is meete and right so to doe.

Minister.

It is very meete, right, and our bounden duetie, that wee should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, holy Father, Almighty euermlasting God.

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, &c.

¶ Here shall follow the proper Preface, according to the time, if there bee any specially appointed: or else immediatly shall follow.

¶ Proper Prefaces.

¶ Vpon Christmas day, and seuen dayes after.

Because thou diddest giue Iesus Christ thine onely Sonne to be borne as this day for vs, who by the operation of the holy Ghost was made very man, of the substance of the Virgine Mary his mother, and that without spot of sinne, to make vs cleane from all sinne. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Easter day, and seuen dayes after.

But chiefly are wee bound to prayse thee, for the glorious resurrection of thy Son Iesus Christ our Lord: for hee is the very Paschall Lambe, which was offered for vs, and hath taken away the sinne of the world, who by his death hath destroyed death, and by his rising to life againe, hath restored to vs euermlasting life. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Ascension day, and seuen dayes after.

Through thy most dearly beloued Son Iesus Christ our Lord, who after his most glorious Resurrection, manifestly appeared.

The Communion.

red to all his Apostles, and in their sight ascended vp into heauen, to prepare a place for vs, that where he is, thither might we also ascend, and reigne with him in glory. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon Whitsunday, and sixe dayes after.

Through Iesus Christ our Lord, according to whose most true promise the holy Ghost came downe this day from heauen, with a sudden great sound, as it had been a mighty winde in the likenesse of fiery tongues lighting vpon the Apostles, to teach them, and to leade them to all trueth, giuing them both the gift of diuers languages, and also boldnesse with feruent zeale constantly to preach the Gospel vnto all nations, where-by wee are brought out of darkenesse and error, into the cleare light, and true knowledge of thee, and of thy Sonne Iesus Christ. Therefore with Angels, &c.

¶ Vpon the Feast of Trinity onely.

It is very meete, right, and our bounden duty, that we should at all times, and in all places giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, Almighty, and euerlasting God, which art one God, one Lord, not one onely person, but three persons in one substance: For that which we beleue of the glory of the Father, the same we beleue of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, without any difference or inequality. Therefore with Angels, &c.

After which prefaces shal follow immediatly

Therefore with Angels and Archangels, and with all the company of heauen, we laud and magnifie thy glorious Name, euermore praising thee, and saying, Holy, holy, holy Lord God of hosts. Heauen and earth are full of thy glory. Glory bee to thee, O Lord most High.

¶ Then shall the Minister kneeling down at Gods board, say in the name of al the that shal receive the Communion, the prayer following.

We doe not presume to come to this thy Table (O mercifull Lord) trusting in our owne righteousnesse, but in thy manifold and great mercies. We be not worthy so much as to gather vp the crumbes vnder thy Table. But thou art the same Lord, whose propertie is alwayes to haue mercy: grant vs therefore gracious Lord, so to eat the flesh of thy deare Sonne Iesus Christ, and to drinke his blood, that our sinfull bodies may bee made cleane by his body, and our soules washed through his most precious blood, and that we may euermore dwell in him, and be in vs. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister standing vp, shall say as followeth.

Almighty God our heauenly Father, which of thy tender mercie diddest

giue thy onely Sonne Iesus Christ, to suffer death vpon the crosse for our redemption, who made there (by his one oblation of himselfe once offered) a full, perfect, and sufficient sacrifice, oblation, and satisfaction for the sinnes of the whole world, and did institute, and in his holy Gospel commaund vs to continue a perpetuall memory of that his precious death, vntill his comming againe: Heare vs, O mercifull Father, wee beseech thee, and grant that wee receiuing these thy creatures of bread and wine, according to thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christs holy institution, in remembrance of his death and passion, may be partakers of his most blessed body and blood: who in the same night that hee was betrayed, tooke bread, and when hee had giuen thanks hee brake it, and gaue it to his disciples, saying, Take, eate, **THIS IS MY BODY**, which is giuen for you, doe this in remembrance of me. Likewise after Supper he tooke the Cup, and when he had giuen thanks, he gaue it to them, saying, **Drinke ye all of this, for THIS IS MY BLOOD OF THE NEW TESTAMENT**, which is shed for you and for many for remission of sinnes: doe this as oft as ye shall drinke it in remembrance of me.

¶ Then shall the Minister first receive the Communion, in both kindes himselfe, and next deliuer it to other Ministers (if any be there present) that they may helpe the chiefe Minister, and after to the people in their hands, kneeling. And when he deliuereth the bread, he shall say.

The body of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was giuen for thee, preserve thy body and soule into euerlasting life: and take and eate this in remembrance that Christ died for thee and feed on him in thine heart by faith with thanksgiuing.

¶ And the Minister that deliuereth the Cup, shall say.

The blood of our Lord Iesus Christ, which was shed for thee, preserve thy body and soule into euerlasting life: and drinke this in remembrance that Christs blood was shed for thee, and be thankfull.

¶ Then shall the Minister say the Lords prayer, the people repeating after him euery petition. After shall be said as followeth.

O Lord and heauenly Father, we thy humble seruants entirely desire thy Fatherly goodnesse, mercifully to accept this our sacrifice of praise and thanksgiuing, most humbly beseeching thee to graunt, that by the merits and death of thy Sonne Iesus Christ, and through faith in his blood, we (and all thy whole Church) may obtaine remission of our sinnes, and all other

The Communion.

other benefits of his passion. And here we offer and present vnto thee, O Lord, our selues, our soules and bodies to be a reasonable, holy, and liuely sacrifice vnto thee, humbly beseeching thee, that all we which be partakers of this holy Communion, may bee fulfilled with thy grace and heavenly benediction. And although we be vnworthy, through our manifold sinnes, to offer vnto thee any sacrifice: yet wee beseech thee to accept this our bounden duety and seruice, not weighing our merits, but pardoning our offences, through Iesus Christ our Lord, by whom, and with whom, in the vnitie of the holy Ghost, all honour and glory be vnto thee, O Father Almighty, world without end. Amen.

Or this.

Almighty and euerliuing God, we most heartily thanke thee, for that thou doest vouchsafe to feede vs, which haue duely received these holy mysteries, with the spiritual food of the most precious body and blood of thy Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ, and doest assure vs thereby of thy fauour and goodnesse toward vs, and that we bee very members incorporate in thy mysticall body, which is the blessed company of all faithfull people, and be also heires through hope of thy euerlasting Kingdome, by the merits of the most precious death and passion of thy deare Sonne: we now most humbly beseech thee, O heavenly Father, so to assise vs with thy grace, that we may continue in that holy fellowship, and doe all such good workes as thou hast prepared for vs to walke in, through Iesus Christ our Lord, to whom with thee and the holy Ghost, be all honour and glory, world without end. Amen.

Then shall be said or sung.

Glorie bee to God on high, and in earth peace, good will toward men. We praise thee, we blesse thee, we worship thee, we glorifie thee, wee giue thanks to thee for thy great glory, O Lord God heavenly King, God the Father Almighty, O Lord the onely begotten Sonne Iesu Christ. O Lord God, Lambe of God, Sonne of the Father, that takest away the sins of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sinnes of the world, haue mercy vpon vs. Thou that takest away the sinnes of the world, receiue our prayers. Thou that sittest at the right hand of God the Father, haue mercy vpon vs: for thou onely art holy, thou onely art the Lord, thou onely, O Christ, with the holy Ghost, art most high in the glory of God the Father. Amen.

Then the Minister or the Bishop, if he be present, shall let them depart with this blessing.

THe peace of God which passeth all vnderstanding, keep your hearts & mindes in the knowledge and loue of God, and of his Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord: and the blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, be amongst you, and remaine with you alwayes. Amen.

¶ Collects to be said after the Offertory, when there is no Communion, every such day one. And the same may be said also as oft as occasion shall serue, after the Collects either of Morning and Evening prayer, Communion, or Latane, by the discretion of the Minister.

Assist vs mercifully, O Lord, in these our supplications and prayers, and dispose the way of thy seruants toward the attainment of euerlasting saluation, that among all the changes and chances of this mortall life, they may euer bee defended by thy most gracious and ready helpe, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

O Almighty Lord and euerliuing God, vouchsafe, wee beseech thee, to direct, sanctifie and gouerne both our hearts and bodies in the wayes of thy Lawes, and in the workes of thy Commandements, that through thy most mighty protection, both here and euer, we may be preserved in body and soule, through our Lord and Sauour Iesus Christ. Amen.

Grant wee beseech thee Almighty God, that the words which wee haue heard this day with our outward eares, may through thy grace bee so grafted inwardly in our hearts, that they may bring forth in vs the fruit of good liuing, to the honour and praise of thy Name, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Preuent vs, O Lord, in all our doings, with thy most gracious fauour, and further vs with thy continuall helpe, that in all our workes begun, continued, and ended in thee, we may glorifie thy holy Name, and finally by thy mercie obtaine euerlasting life, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, the fountaine of all wisdom, which knowest our necessities before we aske, and our ignorance in asking, wee beseech thee to haue compassion vpon our infirmities: and those things which for our vnworthinesse we dare not, and for our blindness we cannot aske, vouchsafe to giue vs, for the worthinesse of thy Sonne Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty God, which hast promised to heare the petitions of them that aske in thy Sonnes Name, we beseech thee mercifully to incline thine eares to vs, that haue made now our prayers and supplications vnto thee, and grant that those things which we haue faithfully asked according to thy will, may

Publique Baptisme.

may effectually be obtained, to the reliefe of our necessitie, and to the setting forth of thy glory through Iesus Christ our Lord.

¶ Upon the holy dayes (if there be no Communion) shall bee sayd all that is appointed at the Communion, vntill the end of the Homily, concluding with the generall prayer (for the whole estate of Christs Church militant here in earth) and one or moe of these Collects before rehearsed, as occasion shall serue.

¶ And there shall bee no celebration of the Lords supper, except there be a good number to communicate with the Minister, according to his discretion.

¶ And if there be not aboute twenty persons in the Parish of discretion to receiue the Communion, yet there shall bee no Communion, except foure, or three at the least communicate with the Minister.

¶ And in Cathedrall and Collegiate Churches, where be many Ministers and Deacons, they shall all receiue the Communion with the Minister euery Sunday at the least, except they haue a reasonable cause to the contrary.

¶ And to take away the superstition, which any person hath or might haue in the bread and wine, it shall suffice that the bread be such as is vsually to bee eaten at the table with other meate, but the best and purest wheat bread that conueniently may be gotten. And if any of the bread or wine remaine, the Curate shall haue it to his owne vse.

¶ The bread and wine for the Communion shall be provided by the Curate and Churchwardens, at the charges of the Parish, and the Parish shall be discharged of such summes of money, or other duties, which hitherto they haue payd for the same by order of their houses euery Sunday.

¶ And note that euery Parishioner shall communicate at the least three times in the yeere, of which Easter to bee one, and shall also receiue the Sacraments, and other rites, according to the order in this booke appointed. And yeerely at Easter euery Parishioner shall reckon with his Parson, Vicar, or Curate, or his or their Deputie or Deputies, and pay to them or him all Ecclesiasticall duties, accustomedly due there and at that time to be payed.

¶ The ministratation of Baptisme to bee vsed in the Church.

It appeareth by ancient writers, that the Sacrament of Baptisme in the old time was not commonly ministred, but at two times in the yeere: At Easter and Whitsuntide. At which times it was openly ministred in the presence of all the Congregation, which custome now being growen out of vse (although it cannot for many considerations be well restored againe) it is thought good to follow the same, as neerer as conueniently may bee. Wherefore the people are to be admonished, that it is most conuenient, that Baptisme should not bee ministred but vpon Sundayes and other Holy dayes, when the most number of people may come together, as well for that the congregation there present may testifie the receiuing of them that bee newly baptized into the number of Christs Church, as also because in the Baptisme of Infants, euery man present may bee put in remembrance of his owne profession made to God in baptisme. For which cause also it is expedient that Baptisme bee ministred in the English tongue. Neuerthelesse (if necessitie so required) children may at all times be baptized at home.

¶ When there are children to bee baptized vpon the Sunday or Holy day, the parents shall giue knowledge ouer night, or in the Morning before the beginning of Morning prayer, to the Curate. And then the Godfathers, Godmothers and people, with the children, must bee ready at the Font, either immediatly after the last Lesson at Morning prayer, or else immediatly after the last Lesson at Euening prayer, as the Curate by his discretion shall appoint. And then standing there, the Minister shall aske whether the children bee baptized or no. If they answer, No: then shall the Minister say thus.



Earely beloued, forasmuch as all men bee conceiued and borne in sinne, and that our Sauour Christ saith, None can enter into the Kingdome of God, except he be regenerate

and borne anew of water and of the holy Ghost: I beseech you to call vpon God the Father, through our Lord Iesus Christ, that of his bounteous mercie hee will graunt to these children that thing, which by nature they cannot haue, that they may bee baptized with water and the holy Ghost, and receiued into Christs holy Church, and bee made liuely members of the same.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

¶ Let vs pray.

A Lmighty and euerlasting God, which of thy great mercie diddest saue Noe and his familie in the Arke from perishing by water, and also diddest safely leade the children of Israel thy people through the red Sea, figuring thereby thy holy Baptisme, and

Publique Baptisme.

and by the Baptisme of thy welbeloued Son Iesus Christ, didst sanctifie the flood Iordan, and all other waters, to \S mysticall washing away of sinne; We beseech thee for thine infinite mercies, that thou wilt mercifully looke vpon these children, sanctifie them, and wash them with the holy Ghost, that they being deliuered from thy wrath, may be receiued into the Arke of Christs Church, and being stedfast in faith, ioyfull through hope, and rooted in charity, may so passe the waues of this troublesome world, that finally they may come the land of euerlasting life, there to reigne with thee world without end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Almighty and immortall God, the aide of all that neede, the helper of all that flee to thee for succour, the life of them that beleue, and the resurrection of the dead, we cal vpon thee for these Infants, that they coming to thy holy Baptisme, may receiue remission of their sins by spirituall regeneration. Receiue them, (O Lord) as thou hast promised by thy welbeloued Sonne, saying, Aske, and you shal haue, Seeke, and you shall find, Knocke, and it shal be opened vnto you. So giue now vnto vs that aske: let vs that seeke, find: open the gate vnto vs that knock, that these Infants may enjoy the euerlasting benediction of thy heauenly washing, & may come to the eternall kingdome, which thou hast promised by Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

¶ Heare the words of the Gospel written by S. Marke in the tenth Chapter.

AT a certaine time they brought children to Christ that hee should touch them: And his Disciples rebuked them that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, he was displeased, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verely I say vnto you, whosoever doeth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

¶ After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this brife exhortation vpon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the words of our Sauour Christ, that hee commanded the children to be brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him: how he exhorteth all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deede, he declared his good will toward them: For he embraced them in his armes, he layd his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt

ye not therefore, but earnestly beleene that he will likewise fauourably receiue these present Infants, that he will embrace them with the armes of his mercy, that he will giue vnto them the blessing of eternall life, and make them partakers of his euerlasting kingdome. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heauenly Father toward these Infants, declared by his Sonne Iesus Christ, and nothing doubting but that he fauourably alloweth this charitable worke of ours, in bringing these children to his holy Baptisme: let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, and say.

Almighty and euerlasting God, heauenly Father, we giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to call vs to the knowledge of thy grace, and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to these Infants, that they may bee borne againe, and be made heires of euerlasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who liueth and reigneth with thee and the holy Spirit, now and for euer. Amen.

¶ Then the Minister shall speake vnto the Godfathers and Godmothers on this wise.

Welbeloued friends, ye haue brought these children here to be baptized, ye haue prayed that our Lord Iesus Christ would vouchsafe to receiue them, to lay his hands vpon them, to blesse them, to release them of their sinnes, to giue them the kingdome of heauen, and euerlasting life. Yee haue heard also that our Lord Iesus Christ hath promised in his Gospel to grant all these things that ye haue prayed for: which promise he for his part will most surely keepe and performe. Wherefore after this promise made by Christ, these Infants must also faithfully for their part promise by you that bee their sureties, that they will forsake the deuill and all his workes, and constantly beleue Gods holy word, and obediently keepe his Commandements.

¶ Then shall the Minister demaund of the Godfathers and Godmothers these questions following.

Doest thou forsake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all couctous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, so that thou wilt not follow nor be led by them?

Answer.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his onely begotten Sonne our Lord? And that hee was conceived by the holy

Publique Baptisme.

holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, that he suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that hee went downe into hell, and also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence shall come againe at the ende of the world to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doest thou belecue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholike Church, the Communion of Saints, the remission of sins, the resurrection of the flesh, and euermlasting life after death?

Answer.

All this I stedfastly beleue.

Minister.

Wilt thou be baptized in this faith?

Answer.

That is my desire.

Then shall the Minister say.

O Mercifull God, grant that the old Adam in these children may be so buried, that the new man may be raised vp in them. Amen.

Grant that all carnall affections may die in them, and that all things belonging to the spirit, may liue and grow in them. Amen.

Grant that they may haue power and strength to haue victory, and to triumph against the deuill, the world, and the flesh. Amen.

Grant that whosoever is here dedicated to thee by our office and ministry, may also be endued with heauenly vertues, and euermlastingly rewarded through thy mercy, O blessed Lord God, who doest liue and gouerne all things world without end. Amen.

A Almighty euermliuing God, whose most dearly beloued Sonne Iesus Christ, for the forgiveness of our sinnes, did shed out of his most precious side both water and blood, and gaue commandement to his disciples, that they should goe teach all nations, and baptize them in the Name of F ather, the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost: regard, we beseech thee, the supplications of thy Congregation, & grant that al thy seruants which shall be baptized in this water, may receiue the fulnesse of thy grace, and euer remaine in the number of thy faithful and elect children, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Then the Priest shall take the child in his hands, and aske the name: and naming the child, shall dip it in the water, so it be discreetly and warily done, saying.

N I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

And if the childe be weake it shall suffice to powre water vpon it, saying the foresaid words.

N I Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

Then the Priest shall make a crosse vpon the chilles forehead, saying.

W E receiue this childe into the Congregation of Christs flocke, and doe signe him with the signe of the crosse, in token that hereafter he shall not be ashamed to confesse the faith of Christ crucified, and manfully to fight vnder his banner, against sinne, the world, and the deuill, and to continue Christs faithfull souldier and seruant vnto his liues end. Amen.

Then shall the Minister say.

Seeing now, dearly beloued brethen, that these children bee regenerate, and grafted into the body of Christs Congregation, let vs giue thanks vnto God for these benefits, and with one accord make our prayers vnto Almighty God, that they may leade the rest of their life according to this beginning.

Then shall be said.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

Then shall the Minister say.

W E yeeld thee hearty thanks, most merciful Father, that it hath pleased thee to regenerate this Infant with thy holy Spirit, to receiue him for thine owne childe by adoption, and to incorporate him into thy holy Congregation: And humbly we beseech thee to grant, that he being dead vnto sin, and liuing vnto righteousness, and being buried with Christ in his death, may crucifie the old man, and vtterly abolish the whole body of sinne, that as he is made partaker of the death of thy Sonne, so he may be partaker of his resurrection: so that finally, with the residue of thy holy Congregation, hee may be inheritor of thine euermlasting kingdom, through Christ our Lord. Amen.

At the last end, the Minister calling the Godfathers and Godmothers together, shall say this exhortation following.

I Orasmuch as these children haue promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his works, to beleue in God, and to serue him: you must remember that it is your parts and duties to see that these Infants be taught, so soon as they shalbe able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise & profession they haue made by you. And that they may know these things the better, ye shall call vpon them to heare Sermons: and chiefly ye shall provide that they may learne the Creede, the Lords prayer, and the ten Comandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, and that these children

Private Baptisme.

children may bee vertuously brought vp to leade a godly and a Christian life, remembering alwayes that Baptisme doeth represent vnto vs our profession, which is to follow the example of our Sauour Christ, and to be made like vnto him, that as he died, and rose againe for vs, so should wee which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousnesse, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and dayly

proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

¶ The Minister shall command that the children be brought to the Bishop, to be confirmed of him, so soone as they can say in their vulgar tongue, the Articles of the faith, the Lords Prayer, and the ten commandments, and be further instructed in the Catechisme set forth for that purpose, accordingly, as it is there expressed.

¶ Of them that are to bee Baptized in priuate houses in the time of necessitie, by the Minister of the Parish, or any other lawfull Minister, that can be procured.

The Pastours and Curates shall often admonish the people, that they deferre not the Baptisme of Infants, any longer then the Sunday or other holiday next after the childe be borne, vnlesse vpon a great and reasonable cause declared to the Curate, and by him approoued.

And also they shall warne them, that without great cause and necessity, they procure not their children to be baptized at home in their houses. And when great need shall compell them so to doe, then Baptisme shall be administered on this fashion.

First, let the lawfull Minister, and them that bee present, call vpon God for his grace, and say the Lords Prayer, if the time will suffer. And then the childe being named by some one that is present, the said lawfull Minister shall dip it in water, or powre water vpon it, saying these words.

N.



Baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ And let them not doubt, but the childe so baptized is lawfully and sufficiently baptized, and ought not to be baptized againe. But yet neuertheless, if the child which is after this sort baptized, do afterward liue, it is expedient that it be brought into the Church, to the intent, that if the Priest or Minister of the same Parish did himselfe baptize that childe, the Congregation may bee certified of the true forme of Baptisme by him priuately before vsed. Or if the childe were baptized by any other lawfull Minister, that then the Minister of the Parish where the childe was borne or christened, shall examine and try whether the childe be lawfully baptized or no. In which case, if those, that bring any childe to the Church, doe answere that the same childe is already baptized, the Minister shall examine them further, saying, By whom was this childe baptized?

Who was present when the childe was baptized?

And because some things, essentiall to this Sacrament, may happen to bee omitted through feare or haste in such times of extremity: therefore I demaund further of you,

With what matter was the childe baptized?
With what words was the childe baptized?
Whether thinke you the childe to be lawfully and perfectly baptized?

¶ And if the Minister shall finde by the answers of such as bring the childe, that all things were done as they ought to be: then shall not he christen the childe againe, but shall receiue him as one of the flocke of the true Christian people saying, thus.

I Certifie you, that in this case all is well done, and according to due order, concerning the baptizing of this childe, which being borne in originall sinne, and in the wrath of God, is now by the lauer of regeneration in Baptisme, receiued into the number of the children of God, and heires of euerlasting life: For our Lord Iesus Christ doth not denie his grace and mercie vnto such Infants, but most louingly doth call them vnto him, as the holy Ghost doth witness to our comfort on this wise.

At a certaine time they brought children to Christ that hee should touch them. And his Disciples rebuked those that brought them. But when Iesus saw it, he was displeased, and said vnto them, Suffer little children to come vnto me, and forbid them not, for to such belongeth the kingdome of God. Verely I say vnto you, whosoever doth not receiue the kingdome of God as a little

D

childe

Priuate Baptisme.

child, he shall not enter therein. And when he had taken them vp in his armes, he put his hands vpon them, and blessed them.

After the Gospel is read, the Minister shall make this exhortation vpon the words of the Gospel.

Friends, you heare in this Gospel the wordes of our Sauour Christ, that hee commanded the children to be brought vnto him: how hee blamed those that would haue kept them from him: how he exhorted all men to follow their innocencie. Ye perceiue how by his outward gesture and deed, he declared his good will towards them. For he embraced them in his armes, hee laid his hands vpon them, and blessed them. Doubt ye not therefore, but earnestly belecue that he hath likewise fauourably receiued this present Infante, that he hath embraced him with the armes of his mercy, that he hath giuen vnto him the blessing of eternall life, and made him partaker of his euerlasting kingdom. Wherefore, we being thus perswaded of the good will of our heavenly Father, declared by his Son Iesus Christ, toward this Infante, let vs faithfully and deuoutly giue thanks vnto him, and say the prayer which the Lord himselfe taught, and in declaration of our faith, let vs recite the Articles contained in our Creed.

¶ Here the Minister with the Godfathers and Godmothers shall say.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

Then shall the Priest demand the name of the childe, which being by the Godfathers or Godmothers pronounced, the minister shall say.

Doest thou in the name of this childe forsake the deuill and all his workes, the vaine pompe and glory of the world, with all the couetous desires of the same, the carnall desires of the flesh, and not to follow and be led by them?

Answers.

I forsake them all.

Minister.

Doest thou in the name of this childe profess this faith, to belecue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth? And in Iesus Christ his only begotten Sonne our Lord? And that he was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, that hee suffered vnder Pontius Pilate, was crucified, dead, and buried, that he went downe into hell, & also did rise againe the third day, that he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, and from thence he shall come againe at the end of the world, to iudge the quicke and the dead? And doe you in his name beleue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholique Church, the Communion of Saints, the re-

mission of sinnes, resurrection, and euerlasting life after death?

Answers.

All this I stedfastly belecue.

Let vs pray.

Almighty and euerlasting God-heauenly Father, we giue thee humble thanks, for that thou hast vouchsafed to cal vs to the knowledge of thy grace and faith in thee: Increase this knowledge, and confirme this faith in vs euermore: giue thy holy Spirit to this Infante, that he being borne againe, and being made heire of euerlasting saluation, through our Lord Iesus Christ, may continue thy seruant, and attaine thy promise, through the same our Lord Iesus Christ thy Sonne, who liueth & reigneth with thee in the vnitie of the same holy Spirit euerlastingly. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister make this exhortation to the Godfathers & Godmothers.

Forasmuch as this childe hath promised by you to forsake the deuill and all his workes, to beleue in God and to serue him: you must remember that it is your part and duety to see that this Infante bee taught, so soone as he shall be able to learne, what a solemne vow, promise, and profession he hath made by you. And that he may know these things the better, yee shall call vpon him to heare Sermons, and chiefly ye shall prouide that he may learne the Creede, the Lords prayer, & the ten Commandements in the English tongue, and all other things which a Christian man ought to know and beleue to his soules health, & that this child may be vertuously brought vp to lead a godly and a Christian life, remembring alway that Baptisme doth represent vnto vs our profession, which is to follow the example of our Sauour Christ, and be made like vnto him, that as hee died and rose againe for vs, so should we which are baptized, die from sinne, and rise againe vnto righteousness, continually mortifying all our euill and corrupt affections, and daily proceeding in all vertue and godlinesse of liuing.

And so forth as in publike Baptisme.

¶ But if they which bring the Infants to the Church, do make such uncertain answers to the Priests questions, as that it cannot appeare that the child was baptized with water. In the Name of the Father, & of the Sonne, and the holy Ghost, (which are essentiall parts of Baptisme) then les the Priest baptize it in forme aboue written, concerning publike Baptisme, sauing that at the dipping of the childe in the Font, he shall vse this forme of words.

If thou be not already baptized, N. I baptize thee in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost, Amen.

¶ The

The Catechisme.

¶ The Order of Confirmation, or laying on of hands, vpon children baptized, and able to render an account of their Faith, according to the Catechisme following.

TO the end that Confirmation may be ministred to the more edifying of such as shall receiue it (according to S. Pauls doctrine, who teacheth that all things should be done in the Church to the edification of the same) it is thought good, that none hereafter shalbe confirmed, but such as can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, and the tenne Commandements, and can also answer to such questions of this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion oppose him in. And this order is most conuenient to be obserued, for diuers considerations.

First, because that when children come to the yeeres of discretion, and haue learned what their Godfathers & Godmothers promised for them in Baptisme, they may then themselves wish their owne mouth, and with their owne consent, openly before the Church, ratifie and confirme the same: and also promise that by the grace of God, they will enermore endeavour themselves faithfully to obserue and keepe such things as they by their owne mouth and confession haue assented vnto.

Secondly, forasmuch as Confirmation is ministred to them that bee baptized, that by imposition of hands and prayer, they may receiue strength and defence against all temptations to sinne and the assaults of the world and the deuill, it is most meete to be ministred when children come to that age, that partly by the frailty of their owne flesh, partly by the assaults of the world and the deuill, they begin to bee in danger to fall into sundry kinds of sinne.

Thirdly, for that it is agreeable with the vsage of the Church in times past: whereby it was ordained that Confirmation should bee ministred to them that were of perfect age, that they being instructed in Christs Religion, should openly profess their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

And that no man shall thinke that any detriment shall come to children by deferring of their Confirmation, he shall know for trueth, that it is certaine by Gods word, that children being baptized, haue all things necessarie for their saluation, and be vndoubtedly saved.

¶ A Catechisme, that is to say, An Instruction to be learned of euery childe, before hee bee brought to bee confirmed by the Bishop.

Question.

WHat is your Name?

Answer.

N. or M.

Question.

Who gaue you this name?

Answer.

My Godfathers and Godmothers in my Baptisme, wherein I was made a member of Christs Religion, should openly profess their owne faith, and promise to be obedient vnto the will of God.

Question.

What did your Godfathers and Godmothers then for you?

Answer.

They did promise and vow three things in my name. First, that I should forsake the deuill and all his workes, the pompes, and vanities of the wicked world, and all the sinfull lusts of the flesh. Secondly, that I should beleeue all the Articles of the Christian faith. And thirdly, that I should keepe Gods holy will and commandements, and walke in the same all the dayes of my life.

Question.

Doest thou not thinke that thou art bound to beleeue, and to doe as they haue promised for thee?

Answer.

Yes verily: and by Gods helpe so I will. And I heartily thanke our heavenly Father, that hee hath called me to this state of saluation, through Iesus Christ our Saviour. And I pray God to giue mee his grace, that I may continue in the same vnto my liues end.

Question.

Rehearse the Articles of thy beliefe.

Answer.

I beleeue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heauen and earth. And in Iesus Christ his onely Sonne our Lord, which was conceived by the holy Ghost, borne of the Virgin Mary, suffered vnder Ponce Pilate was crucified, dead and buried, hee descended into hell, the third day he rose again from the dead, he ascended into heauen, and sitteth at the right hand of God the Father Almighty, from thence he shall come to iudge the quick and the dead. I beleeue in the holy Ghost, the holy Catholicke Church, the Communion of Saints, the forgiveness of sinnes, the resurrection of the bodie, and the life everlasting, Amen.

Question.

What doest thou chiefly learne in these Articles of thy beliefe?

D 2

Answer.

The Catechisme.

Answer.

First, I learne to beleue in God the Father, who hath made me and all the world.

Secondly, in God the Sonne, who hath redeemed me and all mankind.

Thirdly, in God the holy Ghost, who sanctifieth me, and all the elect people of God.

Question.

You said that your Godfathers and Godmothers did promise for you, that you should keepe Gods commandements. Tell me how many there be?

Answer. Tenne.

Question. Which be they?

Answer.

THe same which God spake in the twentieth Chapter of Exodus, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which haue brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage:

1 Thou shalt haue none other gods but me

2 Thou shalt not make to thy selfe any graven image, nor the likenes of any thing that is in heauen aboue, or in the earth beneath, or in the water vnder the earth: thou shalt not bow downe to them, nor worship them: For I the Lord thy God am a zealous God, and visite the sinnes of the fathers vpon the children, vnto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, and shew mercy vnto thousands in them that loue me, and keepe my Commandements.

3 Thou shalt not take the Name of the Lord thy God in vaine: for the Lord will not hold him guiltlesse that taketh his Name in vaine.

4 Remember that thou keepe holy the Sabbath day. Sixe dayes shalt thou labour, and doe all that thou hast to doe: but the seuenth day is the Sabbath of the Lord thy God. In it thou shalt doe no maner of work, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, thy man seruant, and thy maid seruant, thy cattell, and the stranger that is within thy gates: for in sixe dayes the Lord made heauen and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seuenth day, wherefore the Lord blessed the seuenth day, and hallowed it.

5 Honour thy father and thy mother, that thy dayes may be long in the land which the Lord thy God giueth thee.

6 Thou shalt doe no murder.

7 Thou shalt not commit adultery.

8 Thou shalt not steale.

9 Thou shalt not beare false witnesse against thy neighbour.

10 Thou shalt not couet thy neighbours house, thou shalt not couet thy neighbours wife, nor his seruant, nor his maid, nor his ox, nor his asse, nor any thing that is his.

Question. What doest thou chiefly learne by these Commandements?

Answer.

I learne two things: My duty towards God, and my duty towards my neighbour.

Question.

What is thy duty towards God?

Answer.

My duetie towards God is, to beleue in him, to feare him, and to loue him with all my heart, with all my mind, with all my soule, and with all my strength. To worship him, to giue him thanks, to put my whole trust in him, to call vpon him, to honour his holy Name and his word, and to serue him truly all the dayes of my life.

Question.

What is thy duty towards thy neighbour?

Answer.

My duty towards my neighbour is, to loue him as my selfe, and do to all men as I would they should doe vnto me. To loue, honour, and succour my father and mother. To honour and obey the King and his Ministers. To submit my selfe to all my gouernors, teachers, spirituall Pastors and Masters. To order my selfe lowly and reuerently to all my betters. To hurt no body by word or deed.

To bee true and iust in all my dealing. To beare no malice nor hatred in my heart. To keepe my hands from picking and stealing, and my tongue from euill speaking, lying and slander. To keep my body in temperance, sobernesse and chastity. Not to couet nor desire other mens goods, but to learne and labour truly to get mine owne liuing, and to doe my duetie in that state of life, vnto the which it shall please God to call me.

Question.

My good childe, know this, that thou art not able to do these things of thy selfe, nor to walke in the Commandements of God, and to serue him without his speciall grace, which thou must learne at all times to call for by diligent prayer. Let mee heare therefore if thou canst say the Lords prayer.

Answer.

Our Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name. Thy kingdome come. Thy will be done in earth, as it is in Heauen. Giue vs this day our daily bread. And forgive vs our trespases, as we forgive them that trespass against vs. And leade vs not into temptation: but deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Question.

What desirest thou of God in this prayer?

Answer.

I desire my Lord God our heavenly Father, who is the giuer of all goodnes, to send his grace vnto me, and to all people, that wee may

may.

The Catechisme.

may worship him, serue him, & obey him as we ought to doe. And I pray vnto God, that he will send vs all things that bee needfull both for our soules and bodyes. And that hee will be mercifull vnto vs and forgiue vs our sinnes, and that it wil please him to saue and defend vs in all dangers ghostly and bodily, and that he will keepe vs from all sinne and wickednesse, and from our ghostly enemy, and from euerlasting death. And this I trust he will doe of his mercy, & goodnes, through our Lord Iesus Christ. And therefore I say Amen. So be it.

Question.

How many Sacraments hath Christ ordained in his Church?

Answer.

Two onely as generally necessarie to saluation: that is to say, Baptisme, and the Supper of the Lord.

Question.

What meanest thou by this word Sacrament?

Answer.

I meane an outward & visible signe, of an inward and spiritual grace, giuen vnto vs, ordained by Christ himselfe, as a meanes whereby we receiue the same, and a pledge to assure vs thereof.

Question.

How many parts are there in a Sacrament?

Answer.

Two: the outward visible signe, and the Inward spirituall Grace.

Question.

What is the Outward visible Signe, or forme in Baptisme.

Answer.

Water: wherein the person baptized is dipped, or spinkled with it, *In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost.*

Question.

What is the Inward, and spiritual Grace?

Answer.

A death vnto sinne, and a new birth vnto righteousness: For being by Nature borne in sinne, and the children of wrath, we are hereby made the children of grace.

Question.

What is required of persons to be baptized?

Answer.

Repentance, whereby they forsake sin: and Faith, whereby they stedfastly beleue & pro-

mises of God, made to them in & Sacrament.

Question.

Why then are Infants baptized, when by reason of their tender age, they cannot performe them?

Answer.

Yes: they doe performe them by their Sureties, who promise & vow them both in their names: which when they come to age, them selues are bound to performe.

Question.

Why was the Sacrament of the Lords Supper ordained?

Answer.

For the continuall remembrance of the Sacrifice of the death of Christ, and the benefits which we receiue thereby.

Question.

What is the outward part, or Signe of the Lords Supper?

Answer.

Bread and wine which the Lord hath commanded to be receiued.

Question.

What is the inward part or thing signified?

Answer.

The bodie and blood of Christ, which are verily and indeed taken and receiued of the faithfull in the Lords Supper.

Question.

What are the benefits whereof we are partakers thereby.

Answer.

The strengthening and refreshing of our soules by the body and blood of Christ, as our bodies are by the Bread and Wine.

Question.

What is required of them which come to the Lords Supper?

Answer.

To examine themselues whether they repent them truly of their former sinnes, stedfastly purposing to lead a new life: haue a liuely faith in Gods mercy through Christ, with a thankfull remembrance of his death, and be in charitie with all men.

If So soone as the children can say in their mother tongue the Articles of the faith, the Lords prayer, the ten Commandments, and also can answer to such questions as this short Catechisme, as the Bishop (or such as he shall appoint) shall by his discretion appose them in: then shall they be brought to the Bishop by one that shall be his Godfather or Godmother, that every childe may haue a witness of his confirmation. And the Bishop shall confirme them on this wise

¶ Confirmation, or laying on of hands.



Vr helpe is in the Name of the Lord.

Answer.

Which hath made Heauen and Earth.

Minister.

Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

Answer.

Henceforth world without end.

D 3

Minister.

Of Matrimonic.

Minister.
Lord heare our prayers.
Answer.
And let our cry come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs pray.

Almightie and euerliuing God, who hast vouchsafed to regenerate these thy seruants by Water and the holy Ghost, and hast giuen vnto them forgiuenesse of all their finnes: Strengthen them, we beseech thee, O Lord, with the holy Ghost the Comforter, and dayly increase in them thy manifold gifts of grace, the Spirit of Wisedome, and vnderstanding, the Spirit of Counsaile, and ghostly strength, the Spirit of knowledge and true godlinesse, and fullill them (O Lord) with the Spirit of thy holy feare. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop lay his hand vpon euery childe seuerally, saying,

Defend, O Lord, this childe with thy heauenly grace, that he may continue thine for euer, and daily increase in thy holy Spirit more and more, vntill he come to thine euerlasting kingdome. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Bishop say.

Let vs pray.

Almightie and euerliuing God, which makest vs both to will, and to doe those things that be good and acceptable vnto thy Maestie, we make our humble supplications vnto thee for these children, vpon whom (after the example of the holy Apostles) wee haue laid our handes to certifie them (by this Signe) of thy fauour and gracious goodnesse toward them: let thy fatherly hand, we beseech thee, eu. be ouer them: let thy holy Spirit euer be with them, and so lead them in the knowledge & obedience of thy word,

that in the end they may obtaine the euerlasting life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who with thee & the holy Ghost, liueth and reig- neth one God, world without end. Amen.

¶ Then the Bishop shall blesse the children, saying thus:

The blessing of God Almighty, the Father, the Sonne, and the holy Choſt, be vpon you, and remaine with you for euer. Amen.

¶ The Curate of euery parish, or some other at his appointment, ſhal diligently vpon Sun- dayes & holy dayes, half an houre before Eue- ning prayer, opely in the Church, instruct and examine so many children of his parish, sent vnto him, as the time wil serue, & as he ſhall thinke conuenient, in some part of this Cate- chisme.

¶ And al fathers, mothers masters, & dames ſhal caue their children, seruants, & prenti- ses (which haue not learned theire catechisme) to come to the Church at the time appointed, & obediently to heare, & be ordered by the Cu- rate, vntill ſuch time that they haue learned all that is here appointed for them to learne.

¶ And whenſoeuer the Bishop shall giue knowledge for children to be brought before him to any conuenient place for their Confir- mation, then shall the Curate of euery Pa- rish, either bring or send in writting the names of all those childre of his Parish, which can say the Articles of the Faith, the Lords prayer, and the ten Commandements, & also how many of them can answer to the other questions contained in this Catechisme.

¶ And there shall none be admitted to the holy Communion, vntill such time as he can say the Catechisme, and be Confirmed.

Of the forme of solemnization of Matrimonic.

First, the Banes must be asked three seuerall sundayes, or Holy dayes, in the time of Service, the people being present, after the accustomed manner.

And if the persons that should be married dwell in diuers Parishes, the Banes must be asked in both Parishes: and the Curate of the Parish shall not solemnize Matrimony betwixt them, without a Certificate of the Banes being thrice asked from the Curate of the other Parish. At the day appointed for solemnization of Matrimonic, the persons to be married, shall come into the body of the church, with their friends & neighbors, and there the Priest shall say thus.



Dearely beloued friends, wee are gathered together here in the sight of God, and in the face of his Congregation, to ioyne together this man and this wo- man in holy Matrimony, which is an hono- rable estate, instituted of God in Para- dise, in the time of mans innocencie, signi- fying vnto vs the mysticall vnion that is betwixt Christ and his Church: which wholy estate Christ adorned & beautified with his

presence, and first miracle that he wrought in Cana of Galilee, & is comended of S. Paul to be honourable among all men, & therefore is not to be enterprised nor taken in hand vnad- uisedly, lightly or wantonly, to satisfie mens carnall lusts & appetites, like brut beasts that haue no vnderstanding, but reuerently, dif- creetly, aduisedly, soberly, and in the feare of God, duely considering the causes for which Matrimonic was ordained. One was, the pro- creation of children to be brought vp in the feare & nurture of the Lord, & praise of God.

Se-

Of Matrimony.

Secondly, it was ordained for a remedie against sinne, and to auoyd fornication, that such persons as haue not the gift of continencie, might marry, and keep themselves vndefiled members of Christs bodie. Thirdly, for the mutuall societie, helpe and comfort that the one ought to haue of the other, both in prosperitie and aduersitie, into the which holy estate these two persons present come now to be ioyned. Therefore if any man can shew any iust cause, why they may not lawfully be ioyned together, let him now speake, or else hereafter for euer hold his peace.

¶ And also speaking to the persons that shall be married, he shall say.

I Require and charge you, (as you will answer at the dreadfull day of iudgement, when the secrets of all hearts shall be disclosed) that if either of you doe know any impediment why yee may not be lawfully ioyned together in Matrimony, that yee confesse it. For be ye well assured, that so many as be coupled together otherwise then Gods word doth allow, are not ioyned together by God, neither is their Matrimony lawfull.

As which day of marriage, if any man do alledge and declare any impediment, why they may not be coupled together in Matrimony by Gods Law or the Lawes of this Realme, and will be bound, and sufficient sureties with him to the parties, or else put in a caution to the full value of such charges as the persons to be married, doe sustaine, to prooue his allegation, then the solemnization must bee deferred vnto such time as the truthesh be tryed. If no impediment bee alledged, then shall the Curate say vnto the man.

N Wilt thou haue this woman to thy wedded wife, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou loue her, comfort her, honour, and keepe her, in sicknesse and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto her, so long as you both shall liue?

¶ The man shall answer.

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say vnto the woman.

N Wilt thou haue this man to thy wedded husband, to liue together after Gods ordinance, in the holy estate of Matrimony? Wilt thou obey him and serue him, loue, honour and keepe him in sicknesse and in health, and forsaking all other, keepe thee onely vnto him, so long as you both shall liue?

¶ The woman shall answer.

I will.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

Who giueth this woman to be married vnto this man?

¶ And the Minister receiuing the woman at her fathers or friends hands, shall cause the man to

take the woman by the right hand, and so either to giue their troth to other, the man first saying.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded wife, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better for worse, for richer for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue and to cherish, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I plight thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they loose their hands, and the woman taking againe the man by the right hand, shall say.

I N. take thee N. to my wedded husband, to haue and to hold, from this day forward, for better, for worse, for richer, for poorer, in sicknesse and in health, to loue, cherish, and to obey, till death vs depart, according to Gods holy ordinance: and thereto I giue thee my troth.

¶ Then shall they againe loose their hands, & the man shall giue vnto the woman a ring, laying the same vpon the booke, with the accustomed duety to the Minister and Clerke. And the Minister taking the Ring, shall deliver it vnto the man, to put it on the fourth finger of the womans left hand. And the man taught by the Minister, shall say.

With this Ring I thee wed, with my body I thee worship, & with all my worldly goods I thee endow: In the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

¶ The man leauing the Ring vpon the fourth finger of the womans left hand, the Minister shall say.

Let vs pray.

O Eternall God, creatour and preseruer of all mankind, giuer of all spirituall grace, the authour of euertlasting life, send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, this man and this woman, whom we blesse in thy Name, that as Isaac and Rebecca liued faithfully together, so these persons may surely performe and keepe the vow and covenant betwixt them made (whereof this Ring giuen and receiued, is a token and pledge) and may euer remaine in perfect loue and peace together, and liue according to thy lawes, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Minister soyne their right hands together, and say.

Those whom God hath ioyned together, let no man put asunder.

¶ Then shall the Minister speake vnto the people.

Forasmuch as N. and N. haue consented together in holy wedlock, and haue witnessed the same before God and this company, and thereto haue giuen and pledged their troth either to other, and haue declared the same by giuing and receiuing of a Ring, and by ioyning of hands, I pronounce that they be man and wife together: In the Name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

Of Matrimony.

¶ And the Minister shall adde this blessing.

God the Father, God the Sonne, God the holy Ghost, blesse, preferue and keep you, the Lord mercifully with his fauour looke vpon you, and so fill you with all spirituall benediction and grace, that you may so liue together in this life, that in the world to come you may haue life euerlasting, Amen.

¶ Then the Minister or Clerke going to the Lords Table, shall say or sing this Psalm following. Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that feare the Lord: And walke in his wayes.

For thou shalt eat the labour of thy hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou be.

Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the wallles of thine house.

Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

Loe, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Hierusalem in prosperitie all thy life long.

Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ Or this Psalm.

God be mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: And shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

That thy way may bee knownen vpon the earth: thy saving health among all nations.

Let the people praise thee, O God: yea, let all the people praise thee.

O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the nations vpon the earth.

Let the people praise thee, O God: let all the people praise thee.

Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and Gods, euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

¶ The Psalm ended, and the man and the woman kneeling afore the Lords Table, the Minister standing at the Table, and turning his face toward them, shall say.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Answer.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Minister.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord giue thy seruant and thy handmaid.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

O Lord send them helpe from thy holy place.

Answer.

And euermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Be vnto them a tower of strength.

Answer.

From the face of their enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Minister.

O God of Abraham, God of Isahac, God of Iacob, blesse these thy seruants, and sow the seed of eternall life in their mindes, that whatsoeuer in thy holy word they shall profitably learne, they may indeed fulfill the same. Looke, O Lord, mercifully vpon them from heauen, and blesse them. And as thou diddest send thy blessing vpon Abraham and Sara, to their great comfort: so vouchsafe to send thy blessing vpon these thy seruants, that they obeying thy will, and alwayes being in safety vnder thy protection, may abide in thy loue vnto their liues end, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ This prayer next following shall be omitted, where the woman is past child-birth.

O Merciful Lord, and heavenly Father, by whose gracious gift mankind is increased: we beseech thee assist with thy blessing these two persons, that they may both bee fruitfull in procreation of children, and also liue together so long in godly loue and honesty, that they may see their childrens children, vnto the third and fourth generation, vnto thy praise and honour, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

O God, which by thy mighty power hast made all things of nought, which also (after other things set in order) diddest appoint, that out of man (created after thine owne image and similitude) woman should take her beginning, and knitting them together, diddest teach, that it should neuer bee lawfull to put asunder those, whom thou by Matrimony hadst made one: O God, which hast consecrated the state of Matrimony to such an excellent mystery, that in it is signified and represented the spirituall marriage and vnity betwixt Christ and his Church: looke mercifully vpon these thy seruants, that both this man may loue his wife according

Of Matrimony.

ding to thy word, (as Christ did loue his spouse the Church, who gaue himselfe for it, louing and cherishing it euen as his owne flesh:) and also that this woman may be louing and amiable to her husband, as Rachel, wife as Rebecca, faithfull and obedient as Sara, and in all quietnesse, sobrietie and peace, bee a follower of holy and godly matrons. O Lord, blese them both, and grant them to inherite thy euermlasting kingdome, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the Priest say.

Almighty God, which at the beginning did create our first parents Adam and Eue, and did sanctifie and ioine them together in mariage, powre vpon you the riches of his grace, sanctifie and blese you, that yee may please him both in body and soule, and liue together in holy loue vnto your liues end. Amen.

¶ Then shall begin the Communion. And after the Gospel shalbe said a Sermon, wherein ordinarily (so oft as there is any marriage) the office of a man and wife shall bee declared, according to holy Scripture. Or if there be no Sermon, the Minister shall reade this that followeth.

All yee which be married, or which intend to take the holy estate of Matrimony vpon you, heare what holy Scripture doth say as touching the duty of husbands toward their wiues, and wiues toward their husbands.

S. Paul in his Epistle to the Ephesians, the fifth Chapter, doeth giue this commandement to all married men; Ye husbands, loue your wiues, euen as Christ loued the Church, and hath giuen himselfe for it, to sanctifie it, purging it in the fountaine of water, through the word, that he might make it vnto himselfe a glorious Congregation, not hauing spot or wrinkle, or any such thing, but that it should be holy and blamelesse. So men are bound to loue their owne wiues as their owne bodies. He that loueth his owne wife, loueth himselfe: For neuer did any man hate his owne flesh, but nourisheth and cherisheth it, euen as the Lord doth the Congregation: for we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. For this cause shall a man leaue father and mother, and shall be ioined vnto his wife, and they two shall bee one flesh. This mystery is great, but I speake of Christ, and of the Congregation. Neuertheless, let euery one of you so loue his owne wife, euen as himselfe.

Likewise the same Saint Paul writing to the Colossians, speaketh thus to all men that be married: Yee men, loue your wiues, and be not bitter vnto them.

Heare also what Saint Peter the Apostle of Christ, which was himselfe a married man, saith vnto all them that are married: Ye husbands, dwell with your wiues according to knowledge, giuing honour vnto the wife, as vnto the weaker vessell, and as heires together of the grace of life, so that your prayers be not hindered.

Hitherto yee haue heard the duty of the husband toward the wife. Now likewise ye wiues, heare and learne your duties towards your husbands, euen as it is plainly set forth in holy Scripture.

Saint Paul (in the forenamed Epistle to the Ephesians) teacheth you thus: Yee women, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as vnto the Lord. For the husband is the wiues head, euen as Christ is the head of the Church, and he is also the Sauour of the whole body.

Therefore as the Church or Congregation is subiect vnto Christ: so likewise let the wiues also be in subiection vnto their owne husbands in all things. And againe he saith, Let the wife reuerence her husband. And (in his Epistle to the Colossians) S. Paul giueth you this short lesson: Ye wiues, submit your selues vnto your owne husbands, as it is convenient in the Lord.

Saint Peter doeth also instruct you very godly, thus saying, Let wiues be subiect to their owne husbands, so that if any obey not the Word, they may be wonne without the Word, by the conuersation of the wiues, while they behold your chaste conuersation coupled with feare. Whose apparell let it not bee outward, with broided haire, and trimming about with gold, either in putting on of gorgeous apparell: but let the hid man which is in the heart, be without all corruption, so that the spirit be milde and quiet, which is a precious thing in the sight of God. For after this maner (in the old time) did the holy women which trusted in God, apparell themselves, being subiect to their owne husbands, as Sara obeyed Abraham, calling him Lord, whose daughters ye are made, doing well, and not being dismayed with any feare.

¶ The new married persons (the same day of their marriage) must receiue the holy Communion.

¶ The

The visitation of the sicke.

The order for the visitation of the sicke.

¶ The Minister entring into the sicke persons house, shall say, Peace be to this house, and to all that dwell in it.

¶ When hee commeth into the sicke mans presence, he shall say, kneeling downe.

Remember not Lord, our iniquities, nor the iniquities of our forefathers. Spare vs good Lord, spare thy people, whom thou hast redeemed with thy most precious blood, and bee not angry with vs for euer.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy seruant.

Answer.

Which putteth his trust in thee.

Minister.

Send him helpe from thy holy place.

Answer.

And euermore mightily defend him.

Minister.

Let the enemy haue none aduantage of him.

Answer.

Nor the wicked approach to hurt him.

Minister.

Be vnto him, O Lord, a strong tower.

Answer.

From the face of his enemy.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our cry come vnto thee.

Minister.

O Lord looke downe from heauen, behold, visit and relieue this thy seruant. Looke vpon him with the eyes of thy mercy, giue him comfort and sure confidence in thee, defend him from the danger of the enemy, and keepe him in perpetuall peace and safetie, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

Heare vs, Almighty and most mercifull God and Sauour, extend thy accustomed goodnesse to this thy seruant, which is grieved with sicknesse: visit him, O Lord, as thou diddest visit Peters wiues mother, and the captaines seruant. So visite and restore vnto this sicke person his former health, (if

if it bee thy will) or else giue him grace so to take thy visitation, that after this painefull life ended, hee may dwell with thee in life euerlasting.

¶ Then shall the Minister exhort the sicke person after this forme, or other like.

Dearely beloued, know this, that Almighty God is the Lord of life and death, and ouer all things to them pertaining, as youth, strength, health, age, weaknesse, and sicknesse: Wherefore whatsoeuer your sicknesse is, know you certainly, that it is Gods visitation. And for what cause soeuer this sicknesse is sent vnto you, whether it be to trie your patience for the example of other, and that your faith may be found in the day of the Lord, laudable, glorious, and honourable, to the increase of glory and endless felicitie, or else it bee sent vnto you to correct and amend in you whatsoeuer doeth offend the eyes of your heavenly Father: Know you certainly, that if you truly repent you of your sinnes, and beare your sicknesse patiently, trusting in Gods mercy, for his deare Sonne Iesus Christs sake, and render vnto him humble thanks for his fatherly visitation, submitting your selfe wholly to his will, it shal turne to your profit, and helpe you forward in the right way that leadeth vnto euerlasting life.

¶ If the person visited be very sick, then the Curate may end his exhortation in this place.

Take therefore in good worth the chastisement of the Lord: For whom the Lord loueth, he chastiseth: yea, as S. Paul saith, hee scourgeth euery sonne which hee receiueh. If ye endure chastisement, he offereth himselfe vnto you, as vnto his owne children. What sonne is hee that the father chastiseth not? If ye be not vnder correction (whereof all true children are partakers) then are yee bastards, and not children. Therefore, seeing that when our carnall fathers doe correct vs, we reuerently obey them: shall we not now much rather bee obedient to our spirituall Father, and so liue? And they for a few dayes doe chastise vs after their owne pleasure: but hee doeth chastise vs for our profit, to the intent hee may make vs partakers of his holinesse. These wordes (good brother) are Gods wordes, and written in holy Scripture for our comfort and instruction, that wee should patiently & with thanksgiuing, beare our heavenly Fathers correction, whensoever by any manner of aduersitie it shall please his gracious goodnesse to visit vs. And there should

The visitation of the sicke:

should be no greater comfort to Christian persons then to be made like vnto Christ, by suffering patiently aduersities, troubles, and sicknesses. For hee himselfe went not vp to ioy, but first he suffered paine, he entred not into his glory, before he was crucified: So truly our way to eternall ioy is, to suffer here with Christ; and our doore to enter into eternall life is, gladly to die with Christ, that wee may rise againe from death, and dwell with him in euertlasting life. Now therefore, taking your sicknesse, which is thus profitable for you, patiently, I exhort you in the Name of God, to remember the profession which you made vnto God, in your baptisme. And forasmuch as after this life there is a count to bee giuen vnto the righteous iudge, of whom all must be iudged, without respect of persons: I require you to examine your selfe, and your state, both toward God and man, so that accusing and condemning your selfe for your own faults, you may find mercy at your heavenly fathers hand for Christs sake, and not bee accused and condemned in that fearefull iudgement. Therefore I shall shortly rehearse the Articles of our faith, that you may know whether you doe belecue as a Christian man should, or no.

¶ Here the Minister shall rehearse the Articles of the faith, saying thus:

Doeſt thou belecue in God the Father Almighty? (And so forth, as it is in Baptisme.)

¶ Then shall the Minister examine whether he be in charity with al the world, exhorting him to forgive from the bottome of his heart all persons that haue offended him: and if he haue offended other, to aske them forgiveness. ¶ And where he hath done iniury, or wrong to any man, that he make amends to the uttermost of his power. And if he haue not afore disposed of his goods, let him then make his will, and also declare his debts, what he oweth, and what is owing vnto him, for discharging of his conscience and quietnesse of his executors. But men must be oft admonished that they set an order for their temporall goods and lands, when they be in health.

These words before rehearsed, may be sayd before the Minister begin his prayer, as he shall see cause.

The Minister may not forget, nor omitt to moue the sicke person (and that most earnestly) to liberalitie towards the poore.

Here shall the sicke person make a speciall confession if he feeles his conscience troubled with any weighty matter, After which confession, the Minister shall absolve him after this sort.

¶ Vnto Lord Iesus Christ, who hath left power to his Church, to absolve all

sinners which truly repent and beleue in him, of his great mercy forgive thee thine offences, and by his authoritie committed to me, I absolve thee from all thy sinnes, in the Name of the Father, and of the Sonne, and of the holy Ghost. Amen.

And then the Priest shall say the Collect following.

¶ Let vs pray.

¶ Most mercifull God, which according to the multitude of thy mercies doest so put away the sinnes of those which truly repent, that thou remembreſt them no more, open thine eye of mercy vpon this thy seruant, who most earnestly desireth pardon and forgiveness. Renew in him (most louing Father) whatsoever hath bene decayed by the fraud and malice of the deuill, or by his owne carnall will and frailnesse, preserve and continue this sicke member in the vnitie of the Church, consider his contrition, accept his teares, assuage his paine, as shall be seene to thee most expedient for him. And forasmuch as hee putterh his full trust onely in thy mercie, impute not vnto him his former sinnes, but take him vnto thy fauour, through the merits of thy most dearly beloued Sonne Iesus Christ. Amen.

Then shall the Minister say this Psalme.

IN thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: but rid me and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto mee, and saue mee. Psal. 71.

Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

Deliuer mee, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

Through thee haue I been holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art hee that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall alway be of thee.

I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

O let my mouth be filled with thy praise: that I may sing of thy glory and honour all the day long.

Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

For mine enemies speake against mee, and they that lay waite for my soule, take their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

The Communion of the sicke.

Goe not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

Let them bee confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour that seeke to doe me euill.

As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

My mouth shall dayly speake of thy righteousnesse and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousnesse onely.

Thou (O God) hast taught mee from my youth vp vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.

For sake mee not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

Thy righteousnesse, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed me? and yet diddest thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest mee from the deepe of the earth againe.

Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musicke: vnto thee will I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

My lips will be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so wil my soule who thou hast deliuered.

My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousnesse all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Adding this.

O Sauour of the world, saue vs, which by thy crosse and precious blood hast redeemed vs, helpe vs, we beseech thee, O God.

¶ Then shall the Minister say.

THe Almighty Lord, which is a most strong tower to all them that put their trust in him, to whom all things in heauen, in earth, and vnder the earth doe bow and obey, bee now and euermore thy defence, and make thee know and feelee, that there is none other name vnder heauen giuen to man, in whom, and through whom thou mayest receiue health & saluation, but only the Name of our Lord Iesus Christ. Amen.

¶ The Communion of the sicke.

FOrasmuch as all mortall men be subiect to many sudden perils, diseases, and sicknesses, and euer vncertaine what time they shall depart out of this life: therefore to the intent they may be alwayes in a readinesse to die whensoever it shall please Almighty God to call them, the Curates shal diligently from time to time, but specially in the plague time, exhort their Parishioners to the oft receiuing (in the Church) of the holy Communion of the body and blood of our Sauour Christ: which if they doe, they shall haue no cause in their sudden visitation to be vniquiet for lacke of the same. But if the sicke person bee not able to come to the Church, and yet is desirous to receiue the Communion in his house, then he must giue knowledge ouer night, or else early in the morning, to the Curate, signifying also how many bee appointed to Communicate with him: And hauing a conuenient place in the sicke mans house, where the Curate may reuerently minister, and a good number to receiue the Communion with the sicke person, with all things necessary for the same, he shall there minister the holy Communion.

The Collect.



Almighty and euerliuing God, maker of mankind, which doest correct those whom thou doest loue, and chastisest euery one whome thou doest receiue: we

beseech thee to haue mercie vpon this thy seruant, visited with thy hand, and to grant that he may take his sickness patiently, and recover his bodily health (if It be thy gracious will) and whensoever his soule shall depart from the bodie, it may be without spot presented vnto thee, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

The Epistle.

MY sonne, despie not the correction of the Lord, neither faint when thou art rebuked of him. For whom the Lord loueth him, he correcteth: yea, and he scourgeth euery sonne whom he receiuet.

Heb. 12. 9.

The Gospel.

Verely, verely I say vnto you, hee that heareth my word, and beleueth on him that sent me, hath euerlasting life: and shall not come into damnation, but passeth from death vnto life.

Iohn 5. 14.

¶ At the time of the distributiō of the holy Sacrament, the Priest shal first receiue the Communion himselfe & after minister vnto the that be appointed to communicate with the sicke.

¶ But

The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ But if a man either by reason of extremities of sickness, or for want of warning in due time to the Curate, or for lacke of company to receiue with him, or by any other iust impediment, doe not receiue the Sacrament of Christs body and blood: then the Curate shall instruct him, that if hee doe truly repens him of his sinnes, and steadfastly beleue that Iesus Christ hath suffered death vpon the Crosse for him, and shed his blood for his redemption, earnestly remembering the benefitts hee hath thereby, and giuing him heartie thanks therefore, he doth eat and drinke the body and blood of our Sauour Christ profitably to his soules health, although hee doe

not receiue the Sacrament with his mouth.

¶ When the sicke person is visited, and receiueth the holy Communion all at one time, then the Priest for more expedition, shall cut off the forme of the visitation at the Psalme, (In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust) and goe straight to the Communion.

¶ In the time of plague, sweat, or such other like contagious times of sicknesses, or diseases, when none of the Parish or neighbours can be gotten to communicate with the sicke in their houses, for feare of the infection, vpon speciall request of the diseased, the Minister may onely communicate with him.

¶ The order for the buriall of the dead.

¶ The Minister meeting the corpes at the Church stile, shall say, or else the Minister and Clerkes shall sing, and so goe either vnto the Church, or towards the graue.

John. 11. 25. 26



Am the Resurrection and the Life (saith the Lord) hee that beleueth in mee, yea, though hee were dead, yet shall he liue. And whosoeuer liueth, and beleueth in mee, shall not die for euer.

Iob 19. 25, 26, 27.

I Know that my Redeemer liueth, and that I shall rise out of the earth in the last day, and shall be couered againe with my skinne, and shall see God in my flesh: yea, and I my selfe shall behold him, not with other, but with these same eyes.

2. Tim. 6. 7. Iob 1. 21.

WE brought nothing into this world, neither may we cary any thing out of this world. The Lord giue it, and the Lord taketh away. Euen as it pleaseth the Lord, so commeth things to passe: Blessed be the Name of the Lord.

¶ When they come to the graue, while the corpe is made readie to be laide into the earth, the Minister shall say, or the Minister and Clerkes shall sing.

Iob 14. 1, 2.

MAN that is borne of a woman, hath but a short time to liue, and is full of miserie. Hee commeth vp and is cut downe like a flowre: hee fleeth as it were a shadow, and neuer continueth in one stay. In the midst of life, we be in death: of whom may we seeke for succour, but of thee, O Lord, which for our sinnes art iustly displeased? Yet O Lord God most holy, O Lord most mighty, O holy and most mercifull Sauour, deliuer vs not into the bitter paines of eternall death. Thou knowest Lord the secrets of

our hearts, shut not vp thy mercifull eyes to our prayers: But spare vs Lord most holy, O God most mighty, O holy and mercifull Sauour, thou most worthy iudge eternall, suffer vs not at our last houre for any paines of death to fall from thee.

¶ Then while the earth shalbe cast vpon the body, by some standing by, the Minister shall say.

INASMUCH as it hath pleased Almighty God of his great mercie, to take vnto himselfe the soule of our deare brother here departed, wee therefore commit his body to the ground, earth to earth, ashes to ashes, dust to dust, in sure and certaine hope of resurrection to eternall life, through our Lord Iesus Christ, who shall change our vile body, that it may bee like to his glorious body, according to the mighty working, whereby he is able to subdue all things to himselfe.

¶ Then shall be sung or said.

I Heard a voice from heauen, saying vnto me, Write, From hencefoorth blessed are the dead that die in the Lord. Euen so saith the spirit, that they rest from their labours.

Reuel. 14. 13.

¶ Then shall follow this Lesson, taken out of the 15. Chapter to the Corinthians, the first Epistle.

CHRIST is risen from the dead, and become the first fruits of them that sleep. For by a man came death, and by a man came the resurrection of the dead. For as by Adam all die, euen so by Christ shall all bee made aliue, but euery man in his owne order. The first is Christ, then they that are Christs at his comming. Then commeth the end: when he hath deliuered vp the kingdome to God the Father, when hee hath put downe all rule, and all authority and power. For he must reigne til hee haue put all his enemies vnder his feete. The last enemy that shall bee destroyed, is death. For hee hath put all things

1. Cor. 15. 20.

The buriall of the dead.

things vnder his feet. But when he saith, All things are put vnder him, it is manifest that he is excepted which hath put all things vnder him. When all things are subdued vnto him, then shall the Son also himselfe be subiect vnto him that put all things vnder him, that God may bee all in all. Else what doe they which are baptized ouer the dead, if the dead rise not at all? Why are they then baptized ouer them? yea, and why stand we alway the in icopardy? By our reioicing which I haue in Christ Iesus our Lord, I die daily. That I haue fought with beasts at Ephesus after the maner of men, what aduantage it me, if the dead rise not againe? Let vs eate and drinke, for to morrow we shall die. Be not yee deceiued, euill words corrupt good maners. Awake truly out of sleepe, and sinne not. For some haue not the knowledge of God. I speake this to your shame. But some man will say, How arise the dead? With what body shall they come? Thou foole, that which thou sowest is not quickned except it die. And what sowest thou? thou sowest not that body that shall bee, but bare corne, as of wheate or some other: but God giueth it a body at his pleasure, to euery seede his owne body. All flesh is not one maner of flesh: but there is one maner of flesh of men, another maner of flesh of beasts, another of fishes, another of birds. There are also celestiall bodies, and there are bodies terrestriall. But the glory of the celestiall is one, and the glory of the terrestriall is another. There is one manner glory of the Sunne, another glory of the Moone, and another glory of the starres. For one starre differeth from another in glory: So is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption, it riseth againe in incorruption: it is sown in dishonour, it riseth againe in honour: it is sown in weakenesse, it riseth againe in power: it is sown a naturall body, it riseth againe a spirituall body. There is a naturall body, and there is a spirituall body: as it is also written, The first man Adam was made a liuing soule, and the last Adam was made a quickning spirit. Howbeit, that is not first which is spirituall, but that which is naturall, and then that which is spirituall. The first man is of the earth, earthy: The second man is the Lord from heauen, heavenly. As is the earthy, such are they that bee earthy. And as is the heavenly, such are they that are heavenly. And as wee haue borne the image of the earthy, so shall we beare the image of the heavenly. This say I brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherite the kingdome of God, neither doeth corruption inherite incorruption. Behold, I shew you a mystery. Wee shall not all sleepe, but wee shall all bee

changed, and that in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, by the last trumpe. For the trumpe shall blow, and the dead shall rise incorruptible, and we shall be changed: for this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortall must put on immortallitie. When this corruptible hath put on incorruption, and this mortall hath put on immortallitie, then shall be brought to passe the saying that is written, Death is swallowed vp into victorie: Death where is thy sting? Hell where is thy victory? The sting of death is sinne, and the strength of sinne is the Law: but thanks bee vnto God, which hath giuen vs victory through our Lord Iesus Christ. Therefore my deare brethren, bee yee stedfast and vnmoueuable, alwayes rich in the worke of the Lord, forasmuch as yee know how that your labour is not in vaine in the Lord.

¶ The Lesson ended, the Minister shall say.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

Almighty God, with whom doe liue the spirits of them that depart hence in the Lord, and in whom the soules of them that bee elected, after they bee deliuered from the burden of the flesh, be in ioy and felicity: We giue thee hearty thanks for that it hath pleased thee to deliuer this N. our brother out of the miseries of this sinfull world, beseeching thee, that it may please thee of thy gracious goodnesse, shortly to accomplish the number of thine elect, and to hasten thy Kingdome, that wee with this our brother, and all other departed in the true faith of thy holy Name, may haue our perfect consummation and blisse both in body and soule, in thy eternall and euerlasting glory. Amen.

The Collect.

O Mercifull God, the Father of our Lord Iesus Christ, who is the resurrection and the life, in whom whosoever beleeueth, shall liue though hee die, and whosoever liueth and beleueth in him, shall not die eternally, who also taught vs (by his holy Apostle Paul) not to bee sory as men without hope, for them that sleepe in him: we meekely beseech thee (O Father) to raise vs from the death of sinne, vnto the life of righteousness, that when we shall depart this life, we may rest in him, as our hope is this our brother doeth: and that at the generall resurrection in the last day we may be found acceptable in thy sight, and receiue that blessing

which

Churching of women.

which thy welbeloued Sonne shall then pronounce to all that loue and feare thee, saying, Come yee blessed children of my Father, receiue the kingdome prepared for you

from the beginning of the world: Graunt this, wee beseech thee, O mercifull Father, through Iesus Christ our Mediatour and Redeemer. Amen.

¶ The thanksgiuing for women after child-birth, commonly called the Churching of Women.

¶ *The woman shall come into the Church, and there shall kneele downe in some convenient place, nigh vnto the place where the Table standeth, and the Priest standing by her, shall say these words, or such like, as the case shall require.*



As much as it hath pleased Almighty God of his goodnesse to giue you safe deliuerance, and hath preserved you in the great danger of childe-birth, yee

shall therefore giue hearty thanks vnto God, and pray.

¶ *Then shall the Priest say this Psalm.*

I haue lifted vp mine eyes vnto the hilles: from whence commeth my helpe.

My helpe commeth euen from the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

He will not suffer thy foot to be mooued: and he that keepeth thee, will not sleepe

Behold, he that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe.

The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand.

So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the moone by night.

The Lord shall preserve thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy comming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c., And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Priest.

○ Lord saue this woman thy seruant.

Answer.

Which putteth her trust in thee.

Priest.

Be thou vnto her a strong towre.

Answer.

From the face of her enemy.

Priest.

○ Lord heare our prayer.

Answer.

And let our crie come vnto thee.

Priest.

¶ *Let vs pray.*

○ Almighty God, which hast deliuered this woman thy seruant from the great paine and perill of child-birth: graunt wee beseech thee most mercifull Father, that she through thy helpe, may both faithfully liue, and walke in her vocation according to thy will in this life present, and also may be partaker of euerlasting glory in the life to come, through Iesus Christ our Lord. Amen.

¶ *The woman that cometh to giue her thanks, must offer accustomed offerings: and if there be a Communion, it is convenient that she receiue the holy Communion.*

¶ A Commination against sinners, with certaine prayers to be vsed at diuers times in the yeere.

¶ *After Morning prayer, the people being called together by the ringing of a Bell, and assembled in the Church, the English Letany shall bee said after the accustomed manner: which ended, the Minister shall goe into the Pulpit, and say thus.*



Brethren, in the Primitive Church there was a godly discipline, that at the beginning of Lent such persons as were notorious sinners, were put to open penance, and punished in this world, that their

soules might bee saued in the day of the Lord: and that others admonished by their

example, might be the more afraid to offend.

In stead whereof, vntill the said discipline may be restored againe (which thing is much to be wished) it is thought good, that at this time (in your presence) should be read the generall sentences of Gods cursing against impenitent sinners, gathered out of the 27. Chapter of Deuteronomie, and other places of Scripture: and that ye should answer to euery sentence, Amen: to the intent that you being admonished of the great indignation of God against sinners, may therather be called to earnest and true

repen-

A Conmination.

repentance, and may walke more warily in these dangerous dayes, fleeing from such vices, for the which ye affirme with your owne mouthes the curse of God to be due.

Deut. 27. 15. Cursed is the man that maketh any carved or molten image, an abomination to the Lord, the worke of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place to worship it.
And the people shall answer and say.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 16. Cursed is hee that curseth father and mother.
Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 17. Cursed is hee that remooueth away the marke of his neighbours land.
Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 18. Cursed is he that maketh the blind to goe out of his way.
Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 19. Cursed is he that letteth in iudgement the right of the stranger, of them that be fatherlesse, and of widowes.
Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 27. 24. Cursed is he that smiteth his neighbour secretly.
Minister.
Amen.

Leuit. 20. 10. Cursed is he that lieth with his neighbors wife.
Minister.
Amen.

Deut. 26. 25. Cursed is he that taketh reyard to slay the soule of innocent blood.
Minister.
Amen.

Jerem. 17. 5. Cursed is he that putteth his trust in man, and taketh man for his defence, and in his heart goeth from the Lord.
Minister.
Amen.

Marth. 23. 41. Cursed are the vnmercifull, the fornicators and adulterers, and the couetous persons, the worshippers of images, slanderers, drunkards, and extortioners.
Minister.
Amen.

Minister.
NOW seeing that all they be accursed (as the Prophet Dauid beareth witnesse) which doe erre and goe astray from the Commandements of God, let vs (remembering the dreadfull iudgement hanging ouer our heads, and being alwayes at hand) returne vnto our Lord God, with all contrition and meekenesse of heart, bewailing and lamenting our sinfull life, knowledging and confessing our offences, and seeking to bring forth worthy fruits of penance. * For now is the axe put vnto the roote of the trees, so that euery tree which bringeth not forth good fruit, is hewen downe, and cast into the fire.

* It is a fearefull thing to fall into the hands of the liuing God: hee shall powre downe raine vpon the sinners; * snages, fire and brimstone, storme and tempest, this shall be their portion to drinke. For loe, * the Lord is come out of his place, to visite the wickednesse of such as dwell vpon the earth. But * who may abide the day of his coming? Who shall be able to endure when he appeareth? * His fanne is in his hand, and he wil purge his floore, and gather his wheat into his barn: but he will burne the chaffe with vnquenchable fire. * The day of the Lord commeth as a thiefe in the night, and when men shall say, Peace, and all things are safe, then shall sudden destruction come vpon them, as sorrow commeth vpon a woman trauailing with childe, and they shall not escape. Then * shall appeare the wrath of God in the day of vengeance, which obstinate sinners through the stubbornnesse of their heart haue heaped vnto themselves, which despised the goodnesse, patience, and long sufferance of God, when hee called them continually to repentance. * Then shall they call vpon me (saith the Lord) but I will not heare, they shall seeke mee carely, but they shall not finde mee, and that because they hated knowledge, and receiued not the feare of the Lord, but abhorred my counsell, and despised my correction. Then shall it bee late to * knocke, when the doore shall be shut, and too late to cry for mercy, when it is the time of Iustice. O terrible voyce of most iust iudgement, which shall be pronounced vpon them, when it shall be said vnto them, * Goe yee cursed into the fire euerlasting, which is prepared for the deuill and his angels.

* Therefore brethren, take wee heed betime, while the day of saluation lasteth, for the night commeth, when no man can worke: but * let vs while we haue the light, beleene in the light, and walke as children of

Psal. 119. 21.

Marth. 3. 10.

Heb. 10. 31.

Psal. 11. 6.

Isa. 26. 21.

Mal. 3. 2.

Marth. 3. 12.

2. Thes. 5. 2, 3.

Rom. 2. 4, 5.

Prou. 1. 28, 29.

* Matt. 23. 12.

* Matt. 25.

2. Cor. 6.

1. John 1.

of

A Commination.

Matth. 15. 30. of the light, that wee bee not cast into the utter darknesse, * where is weeping and gnashing of teeth. Let vs not abuse the goodness of God, which calleth vs mercifully to amendment, and of his endlesse pitie, promiseth vs forgiuenesse of that which is past, if (with a whole mind and true heart) we returne vnto him. * For though our sins be as red as scarlet, they shall be as white as snowe, and though they be like purple, yet shall they be as white as wooll.

Ezek. 18. 30. * Turne you cleane (saith the Lord) from all your wickednesse, and your sinne shall not be your destruction.

Cast away from you all your vngodlinesse that ye haue done, make you new hearts, and a new Spirit. Wherefore will yee die, O ye house of Israel, seeing that I haue no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God? Turne you then, and yee shall liue.

1. Iohn. 3. 13. * Although we haue sinned, yet haue we an Advocate with the Father, Iesus Christ the righteous, and hee it is that obtaineth grace for our sinnes.

Esay 53. 5. * For hee was wounded for our offences, and smitten for our wickednes. Let vs therefore returne vnto him, who is the mercifull receiver of all true penitent sinners, assuring our selues, that he is ready to receiue vs, and most willing to pardon vs, if we come to him with faithfull repentance, if wee will submit our selues vnto him, and from hencefoorth walke in his wayes, * if we will take his easie yoke and light burden vpon vs, to follow him in lowlinesse, patience, and charitie, and be ordered by the gouernance of his holy spirit, seeking alwayes his glory and seruing him duely in our vocation, with thanksgiving. This if we doe, Christ will deliuer vs from the curse of the Law, and from the extreme malediction which shall light vpon them that shall be set on the left hand, and

Matth. 11. 29, 30 he will set vs on his * right hand, and giue vs the blessed benediction of his Father, commanding vs to take possession of his glorious kingdome, vnto the which hee vouchsafe to bring vs all for his infinite mercie. Amen.

¶ Then shall they all kneele vpon their knees, and the Priest and Clerkes kneeling (where they are accustomed to say the Letany) shall say this Psalme.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51. **H**Aue mercie vpon mee, O God, after thy great goodness: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

Wash me thoroughly from my wickednes: and cleanse me from my sinne.

For I acknowledge my faults: and my sin is euer before me.

Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest bee iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

Behold, I was shapen in wickednesse: and in sinne hath my mother conceiued me.

But loe, thou requirest trueth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

Thou shalt purge me with hyssope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I shall be whiter then snowe.

Thou shalt make mee heare of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

Turne thy face from my sinnes: and pue out all my misdeedes.

Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

O giue me the comfort of thy helpe again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

Deliuere me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord:) my mouth shall shew thy praise.

For thou desirest no sacrifice: else would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offering.

The sacrifice of God is a troubled Spirit: a broken and a contrite heart (O God) wilt thou not despise.

O be fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Ierusalem.

Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullockes vpon thine Altar.

Glory be to the Father, and to the, &c.

As it was in the beginning, is now, &c.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Christ haue mercy vpon vs.

Lord haue mercy vpon vs.

Our Father which art in heauen, &c.

And leade vs not into temptation.

Answer.

But deliuer vs from euill. Amen.

Minister.

O Lord saue thy seruants.

Answer.

Which put their trust in thee.

Minister.

E

Send

A Commination.

Send vnto them helpe from aboue.

Answer.

And euermore mightily defend them.

Minister.

Helpe vs, O God our Sauour.

Answer.

And for the glory of thy Names sake deli-
uer vs: be mercifull vnto vs sinners, for
thy Names sake.

Minister.

O Lord heare our prayers.

Answer.

And let our crie come vnto thee.

¶ Let vs Pray.

O Lord we beseech thee mercifully heare
our prayers, and spare all those which
confesse their sinnes vnto thee, that they,
whose consciences by sinne are accused,
by thy mercifull pardon may bee absolved
through Iesus Christ our Lord, Amen.

O Most mighty God, and mercifull Fa-
ther, which hast compassion of all
men, and hatest nothing that thou hast
made, which wouldest not the death of a
sinner, but that he should rather turne from
sinne, & be saued: mercifully forgiue vs our
trespassies, receiue and comfort vs, which

be griued and wearied with the burden of
our sinne: thy propertie is to haue mercie,
to thee only it appertaineth to forgiue sins.
Spare vs therefore good Lord, spare thy
people whom thou hast redeemed: enter
not into iudgement with thy seruants, which
be vile earth and miserable sinners: but so
turne thine ire from vs, which meekly know-
ledge our vilenesse, and truly repent vs of
our faults: so make haste to helpe vs in this
world, that wee may euer liue with thee in
the world to come, through Iesus Christ our
Lord. Amen.

¶ Then shall the people say this that follow-
eth after the Minister.

Turne thou vs, O good Lord, and so
shall wee be turned: bee fauourable, O
Lord, bee fauourable to thy people, which
turne to thee in weeping, fasting, and pray-
ing: for thou art a mercifull God, full of
compassion, long suffering, and of great
pitie. Thou sparest when wee deserue pu-
nishment, and in thy wrath thinkest vpon
mercie. Spare thy people, good Lord, spare
them, and let not thine heritage be brought
to confusion. Heare vs, O Lord, for thy
mercie is great, and after the multitude of
thy mercies looke vpon vs.

FINIS.



*Septem^r 24 1778 Juancy Stephenson
Juancy Stephenson Born in 17
Septem^r 24 1778
Robert Morda Stephenson Born
April 21 1780*

THE

THE PSALMES OF DAVID

of that Translation, which is commonly
vsed in the Churches.

Morning
Prayer.

Beatus vir qui non abiit. Psal. 1.



Blessed is the man that hath
not walked in the counsell
of the vngodly, nor stood in
the way of sinners: and hath
not sate in the seate of the
scornefull.

2 But his delight is in the
Law of the Lord: and in his Law will hee
exercise himselfe day and night.

3 And he shall bee like a tree planted by
the water side: that will bring forth his fruit
in due season.

4 His leafe also shall not wither: and
looke whatsoeuer he doth, it shall prosper.

5 As for the vngodly, it is not so wth them:
but they are like the chaffe which the winde
scattereth away from the face of the earth.

6 Therefore the vngodly shall not be able
to stand in the iudgement: neither the sinners
in the Congregation of the righteous.

7 But the Lord knoweth the way of the
righteous: and the way of the vngodly shall
perish.

Quare fremuerunt. Psal. 2.

Why doe the heathen so furiously rage
together: and why doe the people
imagine a vaine thing?

2 The Kings of the earth stand vp, and
the rulers take counsell together: against the
Lord, and against his Anointed.

3 Let vs breake their bonds asunder: and
cast away their cords from vs.

4 He that dwelleth in heauen shall laugh
them to scorne: the Lord shall haue them in
derision.

5 Then shall he speake vnto them in his
wrath: and vexe them in his sore displeasure.

6 Yet haue I set my King: vpon my ho-
ly hill of Sion.

7 I will preach the Law wherof the Lord
hath said vnto me: Thou art my Sonne, this
day haue I begotten thee.

8 Desire of me, and I shall giue thee the
heathen for thine inheritance: and the vtter-
most parts of the earth for thy possession.

9 Thou shalt bruite them wth a rod of yron:
and break them in pieces like a potters vessell.

10 Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be
learned, ye that are Iudges of the earth.

11 Serue the Lord in feare: and reioyce
vnto him with reuerence.

12 Kisse the Sonne, lest he be angry, and
so ye perish from the right way: if his wrath

be kindled (yea but a little) blessed are all they
that put their trust in him.

Domine quid. Psal. 3.

Lord how are they increased that trouble
me: many are they that rise against me.

2 Many a one there be that say of my
soule: there is no helpe for him in his God.

3 But thou, O Lord, art my defender: thou
art my worship, and the lifter vp of my head.

4 I did call vpon the Lord with my voice:
and he heard me out of his holy Hill.

5 I laid me downe and slept, and rose yp
againe: for the Lord sustained me.

6 I will not be afraid for ten thousands
of people: that haue set themselues against
me round about.

7 Vp Lord and helpe me, O my God:
for thou smitest all mine enemies vpon the
cheeke bone, thou hast broken the teeth of
the vngodly.

8 Saluation belongeth vnto the Lord:
and thy blessing is vpon the people.

Cum inuocarem. Psal. 4.

Hear me when I call, O God of my
righteousnes: for thou hast set me at li-
berty when I was in trouble, haue mercy vp-
on me, and hearken vnto my prayer.

2 O ye sonnes of men, how long will ye
blaspheme mine honour: and haue such plea-
sure in vanity, and seeke after leasing?

3 Know this also, that the Lord hath cho-
sen to himselfe the man that is godly: when
I call vpon the Lord, he will heare me.

4 Stand in awe, and sinne not: commu-
nicate with your owne heart, and in your chamber
and be still.

5 Offer the sacrifice of righteousness:
and put your trust in the Lord.

6 There be many that say: Who wil shew
vs any good?

7 Lord, lift thou vp: the light of thy
countenance vpon vs.

8 Thou hast put gladnesse in my heart:
since the time that their corne and wine, and
oyle increased.

9 I will lay me downe in peace, and take
my rest: for it is thou Lord only that makest
me dwell in safetie.

Verba mea auribus. Psal. 5.

Order my words, O Lord: consider my
meditation.

2 O hearken thou vnto the voice of my
calling, my King and my God: for vnto thee
will I make my prayer.

3 My voice shalt thou heare betimes, O Lord: early in the morning will I direct my prayer vnto thee, and will looke vp.

4 For thou art the God that hast no pleasure in wickednesse: neither shall any euill dwell with thee.

5 Such as be foolish shall not stand in thy sight: for thou hatest all them that work vanity.

6 Thou shalt destroy them that speake leasing: the Lord will abhorre both the bloodthirsty and deceitfull man.

7 But as for mee, I will come into thy house, euen vpon the multitude of thy mercie: and in thy feare will I worship toward thy holy Temple.

8 Leade me, O Lord, in thy righteousness, because of mine enemies: make thy way plaine before my face.

9 For there is no faithfulness in his mouth: their inward parts are very wickednesse.

10 Their throat is an open sepulchre: they flatter with their tongue.

11 Destroy thou them, O God, let them perish through their owne imaginations: cast them out in the multitude of their vngodlinesse, for they haue rebelled against thee.

12 And let all them that put their trust in thee, reioyce: they shall euer be giuing of thanks, because thou defendest them, they that loue thy Name, shall be ioyfull in thee.

13 For thou Lord, wilt giue thy blessing vnto the righteous: and with thy fauourable kindnesse wilt thou defend him, as with a shield.

Domine ne in furore. Psal. 6.



Lord rebuke me not in thine indignation: neither chasten mee in thy displeasure.

2 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am weake: O Lord heale me, for my bones are vexed.

3 My soule is also sore troubled: but Lord how long wilt thou punish me?

4 Turne thee, O Lord, and deliuer my soule: oh saue me for thy mercies sake.

5 For in death no man remembereth thee: and who will giue thee thanks in the pit?

6 I am weary of my groining, euery night wash I my bed: and water my couch with my teares.

7 My beauty is gone for very trouble: and worne away because of all mine enemies.

8 Away from mee all ye that worke vanitie: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The Lord hath heard my petition: the Lord will receiue my prayer.

10 All mine enemies shall be confounded and sore vexed: they shall be turned backe, and put to shame suddenly.

Domine Deus meus. Psal. 7.

O Lord my God, in thee haue I put my trust: saue me from all them that persecute me, and deliuer me.

2 Lest he deuoure my soule like a lion, and teare it in pieces: while there is none to help.

3 O Lord my God, if I haue done any such thing: or if there be any wickednesse in my hands.

4 If I haue rewarded euill vnto him that dealt friendly with me: yea, I haue deliuered him that without any cause is mine enemy.

5 Then let mine enemy persecute my soule, and take me: yea, let him tread my life downe vpon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust.

6 Stand vp, O Lord, in thy wrath, and lift vp thy selfe: because of the indignation of mine enemies, arise vp for me in the iudgement that thou hast commanded.

7 And so shall the Congregation of the people come about thee: for their sakes therefore lift vp thy selfe againe.

8 The Lord shall iudge the people, giue sentence with me, O Lord: according to my righteousness, and according to the innocencie that is in me.

9 Oh let the wickednes of the vngodly come to an end: but guide thou the iust.

10 For the righteous God: trieth the very hearts and reines.

11 My helpe commeth of God: which preserveth them that are true of heart.

12 God is a righteous Iudge, strong and patient: and God is prouoked euery day.

13 If a man wil not turne, he wil whet his sword he hath bent his bow, & made it ready.

14 Hee hath prepared for him the instruments of death: he ordaineth his arrowes against the persecutors.

15 Behold, he trauaileth with mischief: he hath conceiued sorrow, and brought forth vngodlinesse.

16 Hee hath grauen and digged vp a pit: and is fallen himselfe into the destruction that he made for other.

17 For his trauaile shall come vpon his owne head: and his wickednesse shall fall on his owne pate.

18 I will giue thanks vnto the Lord, according to his righteousness: and will praise the Name of the Lord the most High.

Domine Dominus. Psal. 8.

O Lord our gouernour, how excellent is thy Name in all the world: thou that hast set thy glory about the heauens.

2 Out of the mouth of very babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength, because of thine enemies: that thou mightest still the enemy and the auenger.

3 For I will consider the heauens, euen the workes of thy fingers: the Moone, and the starres which thou hast ordained.

4 What is man that thou art mindfull of him: & the son of man that thou visitest him?

5 Thou madest him lower then the Angels: to crowne him with glory and worship

6 Thou makest him to haue dominion of the workes of thy hands: and thou hast put all things in subiection vnder his feete.

7 All sheepe and oxen: yea, and the beasts of the field:

8 The foules of the ayre, and the fishes of the sea: and whatsoeuer walketh thorow the paths of the seas.

9 O Lord our gouernour: how excellent is thy Name in all the world!

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 9.



Will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with my whole heart: I will speake of all thy maruelous workes.

2 I will be glad and reioyce in thee: yea, my songs will I make of thy Name, O thou most Highest.

3 While mine enemies are driuen backe: they shall fall and perish at thy presence.

4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause: thou art set in the Throne that iudgeth right.

5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, and destroyed the vngodly: thou hast put out their name for euer and euer.

6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetuall end: euen as the cities which thou hast destroyed, their memoriall is perished with them.

7 But the Lord shall endure for euer: he hath also prepared his Seat for Iudgement.

8 For he shall iudge the world in righteousness: and minister true iudgement vnto the people.

9 The Lord also wil be a defence for § oppressed: euen a refuge in due time of trouble.

10 And they that know thy Name, wil put their trust in thee: for thou Lord hast neuer failed them that seeke thee.

11 O praise the Lord which dwelleth in Sion: shew the people of his doings.

12 For when hee maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: and forgetteth not the complaint of the poore.

13 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, consider the trouble which I suffer of them § hate me: thou that liftest me vp from § gates of death.

14 That I may shew all thy praises within the ports of the daughter of Sion: I will reioyce in thy saluation.

15 The heathen are sunke downe in the pit that they made: in the same net which

they hid priuily, is their foote taken.

16 The Lord is knowne to execute iudgement: the vngodly is trapped in the worke of his owne hands.

17 The wicked shall be turned into hell: and all the people that forget God.

18 For the poore shall not alway be forgotten: the patient abiding of the mecke shall not perish for euer.

19 Vp Lord, & let not man haue § vpper hand: let the heathen be iudged in thy sight.

20 Put them in feare (O Lord:) that the heathen may know theselues to be but men.

Vt quid Domine. Psal. 10.

W Hy standest thou so farre off (O Lord:) and hidest thy face in the needfull time of trouble?

2 The vngodly for his owne lust doeth persecute the poore: let them be taken in the crafty wiliness that they haue imagined.

3 For the vngodly hath made boast of his owne hearts desire: and speaketh good of the couetous, whom God abhorreth.

4 The vngodly is so proud, that he careth not for God: neither is God in all his thoughts.

5 His wayes are alway grievous: thy iudgements are farre aboue out of his sight, and therefore defieth he all his enemies.

6 For hee hath sayd in his heart, Tush, I shall neuer bee cast downe: there shall no harme happen vnto me.

7 His mouth is full of cursing, deceit, and fraud: vnder his tongue is vngodlines & vanity

8 He sitteth lurking in the theeuish corners of the streets: and priuily in his lurking dens doth he murder the innocent, his eyes are set against the poore.

9 For he lieth waiting secretly, euen as a Lion lurketh he in his den: that hee may rauish the poore.

10 He doeth rauish the poore: when hee getteth him into his net.

11 He falleth downe and humbleth himselfe: that the Congregation of the poore may fall into the hands of his captaines.

12 He hath said in his heart, Tush, God hath forgotten: he hideth away his face, and he will neuer see it.

13 Arise (O Lord God) and lift vp thine hand: forget not the poore.

14 Wherefore should the wicked blaspheme God: while he doeth say in his heart, Tush, thou God carest not for it?

15 Surely thou hast seene it: for thou beholdest vngodlinesse and wrong:

16 That thou mayst take the matter into thy hand: § poore committeth himselfe vnto thee, for thou art the helper of the friendles.

17 Breake thou the power of the vngodly

and malicious: take away his vngodlinesse, and thou shalt finde none.

18 The Lord is King for euer and euer, and the heathen are perished out of the land.

19 Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the poore: thou preparest their heart, and thine eare hearkeneth thereto.

20 To helpe the fatherlesse and poore vnto their right: that the man of the earth bee no more exalted against them.

In Domino confido Psal. 11.

IN the Lord put I my trust: how say yee then to my soule, that thee should flee as a bird vnto the hill?

2 For loe, the vngodly bend their bowe, and make ready their arrowes within the quiver: that they may priuily shoot at them which are true of heart.

3 For the foundations wil be cast downe: and what hath the righteous done?

4 The Lord is in his holy Temple: the Lords seat is in heaven.

5 His eyes consider the poore: and his eye-lids trieth the children of men.

6 The Lord alloweth the righteous: but the vngodly, and him that delighteth in wickednesse doth his soule abhorre.

7 Vpon the vngodly he shal raine snares, fire, and brimstone, storme and tempest: this shal be their portion to drinke.

8 For the righteous Lord loueth righteousness: his countenance will behold the thing that is iust.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 12.



HElpe mee Lord, for there is not one godly man left: for the faithfull are minished from among the children of men.

2 They talke of vanity euery one with his neighbour: they do but flatter with their lips, and dissemble with their double heart.

3 The Lord shal roote out all deceitful lips: and the tongue that speaketh proud things.

4 Which haue said, With our tongue wee will preuaile: wee are they that ought to speake, who is Lord ouer vs?

5 Now for the comfortles trouble sake of the needy: and because of the deepe sighing of the poore.

6 I will vp (saith the Lord) and wil helpe euery one from him that swelleth against him, and will set them at rest.

7 The words of the Lord are pure words: euen as the siluer which from the earth is tried and purified seuen times in the fire.

8 Thou shalt keep the, O Lord: thou shalt preserve him from this generation for euer.

9 The vngodly walke on euery side: when they are exalted, the children of men are put to rebuke.

*Evening
prayer.*

Vsq̃ue quo Domine. Psal. 13.

HOw long wilt thou forget mee (O Lord) for euer: how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I seeke counsell in my soule, and be so vexed in my heart: how long shall mine enemies triumph ouer me?

3 Consider & heare me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, that I sleepe not in death.

4 Lest mine enemy say, I haue preuailed against him: for if I be cast downe, they that trouble me will reioyce at it.

5 But my trust is in thy mercie: and my heart is ioyfull in thy saluation.

6 I will sing of the Lord, because he hath dealt so louingly with me: yea, I will praise the Name of the Lord the most highest.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 14.

THe foole hath said in his heart: There is no God.

2 They are corrupt and become abominable in their doings: there is not one that doeth good, (no nor one.)

3 The Lord looked downe from heauen vpon the childre of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand & seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is none that doeth good, no nor one.

5 Their throate is an open sepulchre, with their tongues haue they deceived: the poyson of Aspes is vnder their lips.

6 Their mouth is full of curling and bitterness: their feete are swift to shed blood.

7 Destruction & unhappines is in their waies and the way of peace haue they not known: there is no feare of God before their eyes.

8 Haue they no knowledge, that they are all such workers of mischiefe: eating vp my people as it were bread?

9 And cal not vpon the Lord, there were they brought in great feare (euen where no feare was) for God is in generation of righteous.

10 As for you yee haue made a mocke at the counsel of the poore: because he putteth his trust in the Lord.

11 Who shall giue saluation vnto Israel out of Sion: when the Lord turneth the captiuitie of his people, then shall Iacob reioyce, and Israel shall be glad.

Domine quis habitabit? Psal. 15.

Who shall dwell in thy Tabernacle: or who shall rest vpon thy holy Hill?

2 Euen he that leadeth an vncorrupt life: and doth the thing which is right, and speaketh trueth from his heart.

3 Hee that hath vsed no deceit in his tongue, nor done euill to his neighbour and hath not slandered his neighbour.

4 He

*Morning
prayer.*

4 Hee that setteth not by himselfe, but is lowly in his owne eyes: and maketh much of them that feare the Lord.

5 He that sweareth vnto his neighbour, and disappointeth him not: though it were to his owne hinderance.

6 He that hath not giuen his money vpon vsury: nor taken rewarde against § innocent.

7 Who so doth these things: shal neuer fall.

Conserua me. Psal. 16.

PReferue me, O God: for in thee haue I put my trust.

2 O my soule, thou hast said vnto the Lord: thou art my God, my goods are nothing vnto thee.

3 All my delight is vpon the Saints that are in the earth: & vpon such as excell in vertue.

4 But they that run after another god: shall haue great trouble.

5 Their drinke offerings of blood will I not offer: neither make mention of their names within my lips.

6 The Lord himselfe is the portion of mine inheritance, and of my cup: thou shalt maintaine my lot.

7 The lot is fallen vnto mee in a faire ground: yea, I haue a goodly heritage.

8 I will thanke the Lord for giuing mee warning: my reins also chasten me in the night season.

9 I haue set God alwayes before me: for he is on my right hand, therefore I shall not fall.

10 Wherefore my heart was glad, and my glory reioyced: my flesh also shal rest in hope.

11 For why? thou shalt not leaue my soule in hell: neither shalt thou suffer thine holy one to see corruption.

12 Thou shalt shew me the path of life, in thy presence is the fulnesse of ioy: and at thy right hand there is pleasure for euermore.

Exaudi Domine iustitiam. Psal. 17.

HEare the right, O Lord, consider my complaint: and hearken vnto my prayer that goeth not out of fained lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence: and let thine eyes looke vpon the thing that is equall.

3 Thou hast proued and visited mine heart in the night season, thou hast tried me, and shalt find no wickednesse in me: for I am vtterly purposed, § my mouth shal not offend.

4 Because of mens workes that are done against the words of thy lips: I haue kept me from the wayes of the destroyer.

5 O hold thou vp my goings in thy paths: that my footsteps slip not.

6 I haue called vpon thee, O God, for thou shalt heare mee: encline thine eare to mee, and hearken vnto my words.

7 Shew thy marueilous louing kindnesse,

thou that art the Sauour of them which put their trust in thee: fro such as resist thy right hand.

8 Keepe me as the apple of an eye: hide me vnder the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the vngodly that trouble mee: mine enemies compasse me round about, to take away my soule.

10 They are inclosed in their owne fat: and their mouth speaketh proud things.

11 They lie waiting in our way on euery side: turning their eyes down to the ground.

12 Like as a Lyon that is greedie of his prey: and as it were a Lyons whelp lurking in secret places.

13 Vp Lord, disappoint him, and cast him downe: deliuer my soule from the vngodly, which is a sword of thine.

14 From the men of thy hand, O Lord, from the men I say, & from the euill world: which haue their portion in this life, whose bellies thou fillest with thy hid treasure.

15 They haue children at their desire: and leaue § rest of their substance for their babes.

16 But as for mee, I will behold thy presence in righteousness: and when I awake vp after thy likenesse, I shall be satisfied with it.

Diligam te. Psal. 18.

IWill loue thee (O Lord) my strength, the Lord is my stony rocke, and my defence: my Sauour, my God, and my might in whom I will trust, my buckler, the horne also of my saluation, and my refuge.

2 I will call vpon the Lord, which is worthy to be prayd: so shal I be safe from mine enemies.

3 The sorrowes of death compassed me: and the ouerflowings of vngodlinesse made me afraid.

4 The paines of hell came about me: the snares of death ouertooke me.

5 In my trouble I will call vpon the Lord: and complaine vnto my God.

6 So shall hee heare my voyce out of his holy Temple: and my complaint shall come before him, it shal enter euen into his eares.

7 The earth trembled and quaked: the very foundations also of the hills shooke and were remooued, because he was wroth.

8 There went a smoake out of his presence: and a consuming fire out of his mouth, so that coales were kindled at it.

9 Hee bowed the heauens also and came downe: and it was darke vnder his feete.

10 He rode vpon the Cherubims, & did fly: he came flying vpon the wings of the wind.

11 Hee made darkenesse his secret place: his pavilion round about him, with darke water, and thicke cloudes to couer him.

11 At the brightnesse of his presence his clouds remoued: hailstones & coales of fire.

13 The Lord also thundred out of heauen, and the high: ft gaue his thunder: hailestones and coales of fire.

14 He sent out his arrowes and scattered them: he cast forth lightnings and destroyed them.

15 The springs of waters were scene, and the foundations of the round world were discovered at thy chiding, O Lord: at the blasting of the breath of thy displeasure.

16 He shal send downe from the high to fetch me: & shal take me out of many waters.

17 He shall deliuer me from my strongest enemy, and from them which hate mee: for they are too mighty for me.

18 They preuented mee in the day of my trouble: but the Lord was my vpholder.

19 He brought me forth also into a place of libertie: hee brought mee forth, euen because he had a fauour vnto me.

20 The Lord shall reward mee after my righteous dealing: according to the cleanness of my hands shall he recompence me.

21 Because I haue kept the wayes of the Lord: and haue not forsaken my God as the wicked doeth.

22 For I haue an eye vnto all his lawes: and wil not cast out his comandements from me.

23 I was also vncorrupt before him: and eschewed mine owne wickednesse.

24 Therefore shal the Lord reward me after my righteous dealing: and according vnto the cleannes of my hands in his eye sight.

25 With the holy, thou shalt be holy: and with a perfect man thou shalt be perfect.

26 With § cleane thou shalt be cleane: and with § fioward thou shalt learn frowardnes.

27 For thou shalt saue the people that are in aduersitie: and shalt bring downe the high lookes of the proud.

28 Thou also shalt light my candle: the Lord my God shall make my darkenesse to be light.

29 For in thee I shall discomfire an hoste of men: and with the helpe of my God, I shal leape ouer the wall.

30 The way of God is an vndofiled way: the word of the Lord also is tryed in the fire: he is the defender of all them that put their trust in him.

31 For who is God but the Lord: or who hath any strength except our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength of warre: and maketh my way perfect.

33 Hee maketh my feete like Harts feete: and setteth me vp on high.

34 Hee teacheth my hands to fight: and mine armes shall breake euen a bow of Steele.

35 Thou hast given me the defence of thy saluatiō: thy right hand also shal hold me vp, & thy louing correction shal make me great.

36 Thou shalt make roome enough vnder me for to goe: § my footsteps shall not slide.

37 I will follow vpon mine enemies, and ouertake them: neither will I turne againe till I haue destroyed them.

38 I will smite them that they shall not be able to stand: but fall vnder my feete.

39 Thou hast girded mee with strength vnto the battell: thou shalt throw downe mine enemies vnder me.

40 Thou hast made mine enemies also to turne their backs vpon mee: and I shall destroy them that hate me.

41 They shall cry, but there shall be none to helpe them: yea, euen vnto the Lord shall they cry, but he shall not heare them.

42 I will beate them as small as the dust before the wind: I will cast them out as the clay in the streetes.

43 Thou shalt deliuer mee from the striuings of the people: and thou shalt make me the head of the heathen.

44 A people whom I haue not knowen: shall serue me.

45 As soone as they heare of mee, they shall obey me: but the strange children shall dissemble with me.

46 The strange children shall faile: and be afraid out of their prisons.

47 The Lord liueth, & blessed be my strong helper: & praised be the God of my saluation.

48 Euen the God which seeth that I bee auenged: and subdueth the people vnto me.

49 It is hee that deliuereth me from my (cruell) enemies: and setteth me vp aboue mine aduersaries: thou shalt ridde me from the wicked man.

50 For this cause will I giue thanks vnto thee: (O Lord) among the Gentiles: and sing praies vnto thy Name.

51 Great prosperity giueth he vnto his King: & sheweth louing kindnes vnto Dauid his anointed, and vnto his seed for euermore.

Canticum. Psal. 19.

EE He heauens declare the glory of *Morning*
God: and the firmament shew- *prayer.*
eth his handie worke.

2 One day telleth another:
and one night certifieth another.

3 There is neither speech nor language:
but their voyces are heard among them.

4 Their sound is gone out into all lands:
and their words vnto the ends of the world.

5 In them hath he set a tabernacle for the
Sunne: which commeth forth as a bride-
grome out of his chamber, and reioyceth as
a gyant to run his course.

6 It goeth forth from the vntermost part of the heauen, and runneth about vnto the end of it againe: and there is nothing hid from the heate thereof.

7 The Law of the Lord is an vndefiled Law, conuerting the soule: the testimony of the Lord is sure, and giueth wisdom vnto the simple.

8 The statutes of the Lord are right, and reioyce the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, and giueth light vnto the eyes.

9 The feare of the Lord is cleane, and endureth for euer: the iudgements of the Lord are true, and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they then gold, yea, then much fine gold: sweeter also then hony, and the hony combe.

11 Moreouer, by them is thy seruant taught: and in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can tell how oft hee offendeth: O cleanse thou me from my secret faults.

13 Keepe thy seruant also from presumptuous sinnes, lest they get the dominion ouer mee: so shall I bee vndefiled, and innocent from the great offence.

14 Let the words of my mouth: and the meditation of my heart: be alway acceptable in thy sight.

15 O Lord: my strength, and my Redeemer.

Exaudi te Dominus. Psal. 20.

THe Lord heare thee in the day of trouble: the Name of the God of Iacob defend thee.

2 Send thee helpe from the Sanctuarie: and strength thee out of Sion.

3 Remember all thy offerings: and accept thy burnt sacrifice.

4 Grant thee thy hearts desire: and fulfill all thy minde.

5 Wee will reioyce in thy saluation, and triumph in the Name of the Lord our God: the Lord performe all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the Lord helpeth his anoynted, and will heare him from his holy heauen: euen with the wholesome strength of his right hand.

7 Some put their trust in chariots, and some in horses: but wee will remember the Name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought downe and fallen: but we are risen and stand vp right.

9 Saue Lord, and heare vs, O King of heauen: when we call vpon thee.

Domine in virtute. Psal. 21.

THe King shall reioyce in thy strength, O Lord: exceeding glad shall he be of thy saluation.

2 Thou hast giuen him his hearts desire: and hast not denied him the request of his lippes.

3 For thou shalt preuent him with the blessings of goodnesse: and shalt set a crown of pure gold vpon his head.

4 He asketh life of thee, and thou gauest him a long life: euen for euer and euer.

5 His honour is great in thy saluation: glory and great worship shalt thou lay vpon him.

6 For thou shalt giue him euerlasting felicity: and make him glad with the ioy of thy countenance.

7 And why? because the King putteth his trust in the Lord: and in the mercie of the most Highest, he shall not miscarry.

8 All thine enemies shall feeble thy hand: thy right hand shall finde out them that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them like a fiery ouen in time of thy wrath: the Lord shall destroy them in his displeasure, and the fire shall consume them.

10 Their fruit shalt thou root out of the earth: and their seede from among the children of men.

11 For they intended mischief against thee: and imagined such a deuice as they are not able to performe.

12 Therefore shalt thou put them to flight: and the strings of thy bow shalt thou make ready against the face of them.

13 Bethou exalted Lord in thine owne strength, so will wee sing and praise thy power.

Deus, Deus meus. Psal. 22.

MY God, my God, (looke vpon me) why hast thou forsaken me: and art so farre from my health, and from the words of my complaint?

2 O my God, I cry in the day time, but thou hearest not: and in the night season also I take no rest.

3 And thou continuest holy, O thou worship of Israel.

4 Our fathers hoped in thee: they trusted in thee, and thou diddest deliuer them.

5 They called vpon thee, and were holpen: they put their trust in thee, and were not confounded.

6 But as for mee, I am a worme, and no man: a very scoone of men, and the outcast of the people.

7 All they that see me, laugh me to scorne: they shoote out their lippes, and shake their heads, saying,

8 He trusted in God that he would deliuer him: let him deliuer him if he will haue him.

9 But

9 But thou art hee that tooke me out my my mothers wombe: thou wast my hope when I hanged yet vpon my mothers breasts.

10 I haue been left vnto thee euer since I was borne: thou art my God, euen from my mothers wombe.

11 O go not from me, for trouble is hard at hand: and there is none to helpe me.

12 Many oxen are come about mee: fat bulles of Basan close me in on euery side.

13 They gape vpon me wth their mouths: as it were a ramping and roaring Lion.

14 I am powred out like water, and all my bones are out of ioynt: my heart also in the midst of my body is euen like melting waxe.

15 My strength is dried vp like a pot-sheerd, and my tongue cleaueth to my gummies: and thou shalt bring mee into the dust of death.

16 For (many) dogs are come about me: and the counsell of the wicked layeth siege against me.

17 They pierced my hands and my feete, I may tell all my bones: they stand staring and looking vpon mee.

18 They part my garments among them: and cast lots vpon my vesture.

19 But bee not thou farre from mee, O Lord: thou art my succour, haste thee to helpe me.

20 Deliuer my soule from the sword: my darling from the power of the dogge.

21 Saue me from the Lions mouth: thou hast heard me also from among the hornes of the Vnicornes.

22 I will declare thy Name vnto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.

23 O prayse the Lord yee that feare him: magnifie him all ye of the seed of Iacob, and feare him all ye seed of Israel.

24 For he hath not despised, nor abhorred the low estate of the poore, hee hath not hid his face from him: but when he called vnto him, he heard him.

25 My praise is of thee in the great congregation: my vowes will I performe in the sight of them that feare him.

26 The poore shall eate and be satisfied: they that seeke after the Lord, shall prayse him, y^{et} their heart shall liue for euer.

27 All the ends of the world shal remember themselves, & be turned vnto the Lord: and all the kinreds of the nations shall worship before him.

28 For the kingdome is the Lords: and he is the gouernour among the people.

29 All such as be fat vpon earth: haue eaten and worshipped.

30 All they that goe downe into the dust

shall kneele before him: and no man hath quickened his owne soule.

31 My seede shall serue him: they shall be counted vnto the Lord for a generation.

32 They shall come, and the heauens shall declare his righteousnesse: vnto a people that shall be borne, whom the Lord hath made.

Dominus regit me. Psal. 23.

THe Lord is my Shepheard: therefore can I lacke nothing.

2 He shall feede me in a greene pasture: and leade mee soorth beside the waters of comfort.

3 He shall conuert my soule: and bring mee forth in the paths of righteousnesse for his Names sake.

4 Yea, though I walke through the valley of the shadow of death, I will feare no euill: for thou art with me, thy rodde and thy staffe comfort me.

5 Thou shalt prepare a table before mee against them that trouble me: thou hast anoynted my head with oyle, and my cup shall bee full.

6 But thy louing kindnesse and mercy shall follow me all the dayes of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for euer.

Dominus est terra. Psal. 24.



He earth is the Lords, and all that therein is: the compasse of the world, and they that dwell therein. *Morning prayer.*

2 For hee hath founded it vpon the Seas, and prepared it vpon the floods.

3 Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord: or who shall rise vp in his holy place?

4 Euen hee that hath cleane hands, and a pure heart: and that hath not lift vp his munde vnto vanitie, nor sworne to deceiue his neighbour.

5 He shall receiue the blessing from the Lord: and righteousnesse from the God of his saluation.

6 This is the generation of them that seeke him: euen of them that seeke thy face, O Iacob.

7 Lift vp your heads, O yee gates, and bee yee lift vp yee euertlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

8 Who is the King of glory: it is the Lord strong and mighty, euen the Lord mighty in battell.

9 Lift vp your heads, O yee gates, and bee yee lift vp ye euertlasting doores: and the King of glory shall come in.

10 Who

10 Who is the King of glory : euen the Lord of hostes, he is the King of glory.

Ad te Domine. Psal. 25.

VNto thee, O Lord, will I lift vp my soule, my God, I haue put my trust in thee: O let me not bee confounded, neither let mine enemies triumph ouer me.

2 For all they that hope in thee, shall not be ashamed: but such as transgresse without a cause, shall be put to confusion.

3 Shew mee thy wayes, O Lord: and teach me thy paths.

4 Leade mee forth in thy trueth, and learne mee: for thou art the God of my saluation, in thee hath bene my hope all the day long.

5 Call to remembrance, O Lord, thy tender mercies: and thy louing kindnesse which hath bene euer of old.

6 Oh remember not the sinnes and offences of my youth: but according to thy mercie thinke thou vpon me, (O Lord) for thy goodnesse.

7 Gracious and righteous is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

8 Them that be meeke shall he guide in iudgement: and such as be gentle, them shall he learne his way.

9 All the paths of the Lord are mercie and trueth: vnto such as keepe his Couenant and his Testimonies.

10 For thy Names sake, O Lord: be mercifull vnto my sinne, for it is great.

11 What man is he that feareth the Lord: him shall hee teach in the way that hee shall chuse.

12 His soule shall dwell at ease: and his seede shall inherite the land.

13 The secret of the Lord is among them that feare him: and hee will shew them his Couenant.

14 Mine eyes are euer looking vnto the Lord: for hee shall plucke my feete out of the net.

15 Turne thee vnto me, and haue mercie vpon me: for I am desolate, and in misery.

16 The sorrowes of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my troubles.

17 Looke vpon mine aduersitie and miserie: and forgiue me all my sinne.

18 Consider mine enemies how many they are: and they beare a tyrannous hate against mee.

19 O keepe my soule, and deliuer me: let me not bee confounded, for I haue put my trust in thee.

20 Let perfectnesse & righteous dealing wait vpon me: for my hope hath bin in thee.

21 Deliuer Israel, O God: out of all his troubles.

Iudica me Domine. Psal. 26.

BEe thou my Iudge, O Lord, for I haue walked innocently: my trust hath been also in the Lord, therefore shall I not fall.

2 Examine me, O Lord, and proue mee, trie out my reines and my heart.

3 For thy louing kindnesse is euer before mine eyes: and I will walke in thy trueth.

4 I haue not dealt with vaine persons: neither will I haue fellowship with the deceitfull.

5 I haue hated the Congregation of the wicked: and wil not sit among the vngodly.

6 I will wash my hands in innocencie, O Lord: and so will I goe to thine Altar.

7 That I may shew the voyce of thanksgiving: and tel of all thy wonderous works.

8 Lord, I haue loued the habitation of thy house: and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9 O shut not vp my soule with the sinners: nor my life with the blood-thirsty.

10 In whose hands is wickednesse: and their right hands are full of gifts.

11 But as for me, I will walke innocently: O Lord deliuer me, and be mercifull vnto me.

12 My foote standeth right: I will praise the Lord in the Congregations.

Dominus illuminatio. Psal. 27.



He Lord is my light and my saluation, whom then shall I feare: the Lord is the strength of my life of whom then shall I be afraid?

Evening prayer.

2 When the wicked (euen mine enemies and my foes) came vpon mee to eate vp my flesh: they stumbled and fell.

3 Though an hoste of men were laid against me, yet shall not my heart be afraid: and though there rose vp warre against mee, yet will I put my trust in him.

4 One thing haue I desired of the Lord, which I will require: euen that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the dayes of my life, to behold the faire beauty of the Lord, and to visit his Temple.

5 For in the time of trouble he shal hide me in his Tabernacle: yea, in the secret place of his dwelling shall he hide me, and set me vp vpon a rocke of stone.

6 And now shall he lift vp mine head: aboue mine enemies round about me.

7 Therefore will I offer in his dwelling an oblation with great gladnesse: I will sing and speake praises vnto the Lord.

8 Harken vnto my voyce, O Lord, when I cry vnto thee: haue mercy vpon me, and heare me.

9 My heart hath talked of thee, seeke ye my face: thy face Lord will I seeke.

10 O hide not thou thy face from me: nor cast thy seruant away in displeasure.

11 Thou hast been my succour: leaue me not, neither forsake mee, O God of my saluation.

12 When my father and my mother forsake me: the Lord taketh me vp.

13 Teach me thy way, O Lord: and leade mee in the right way, because of mine enemies.

14 Deliuer mee not ouer into the will of mine aduersaries: for there are false witnesses risen vp against mee, and such as speake wrong.

15 I should vtterly haue fainted: but that I beleue verily to see the goodnesse of the Lord in the land of the liuing.

16 O tarry thou the Lords leisure: bee strong, and he shall comfort thine heart, and put thou thy trust in the Lord.

Ade Domine Psal. 28.

VNto thee will I cry, O Lord my strength: thinke no scorne of me, lest if thou make as though thou hearest not, I become like them that goe downe into the pit.

2 Heare the voyce of my humble petitions when I cry vnto thee: when I hold vp my hands toward the Mercy-seat of thy holy Temple.

3 O plucke mee not away (neither destroy me) with the vn godly and wicked doers: which speake friendly to their neighbours, but imagine mischief in their hearts.

4 Reward them according to their deeds: and according to the wickednesse of their owne inuentions.

5 Recompence them after the worke of their hands: pay them that they haue deserved.

6 For they regard not in their minde the workes of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands: therefore shal he breake them downe, and not build them vp.

7 Praised be the Lord: for he hath heard the voice of my humble petitions.

8 The Lord is my strength and my shield, my heart hath trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart danceth for ioy, and in my song will I praise him.

9 The Lord is my strength: and he is the wholesome defence of his anoynted.

10 O saue thy people, and giue thy blessing vnto thine inheritance: feede them, and set them vp for euer.

Afferte Domino. Psal. 29.

BRing vnto the Lord (O ye mighty) bring young rammes vnto the Lord: ascribe vnto the Lord worship and strength.

2 Giue the Lord the honour due vnto

his Name: worship the Lord with holy worship.

3 It is the Lord that commandeth the waters: it is the glorious God that maketh the thunder.

4 It is the Lord that ruleth the sea, the voyce of the Lord is mighty in operation: the voyce of the Lord is a glorious voyce.

5 The voyce of the Lord breaketh the Cedar trees: yea, the Lord breaketh the Cedars of Libanus.

6 He made them also to skip like a Calfe: Libanus also and Syron like a young Vaincorae.

7 The voyce of the Lord diuideth the flames of fire, the voyce of the Lord shaketh the wildernes: yea, the Lord shaketh the wildernes of Cades.

8 The voyce of the Lord maketh the Hindes to bring forth young, and discouereth the thicke bushes: in his Temple doeth euery man speake of his honour.

9 The Lord sitteth aboue the water-flood: and the Lord remaineth a King for euer.

10 The Lord shall giue strength vnto his people: the Lord shall giue his people the blessing of peace.

Exaltabo te Domine. Psal. 30.



Will magnifie thee, O Lord, for thou hast set mee vp: and not made my foes to triumph ouer me.

2 O Lord my God, I cryed vnto thee: and thou hast healed me.

3 Thou Lord hast brought my soule out of hell: thou hast kept my life from them that goe downe to the pit.

4 Sing praises vnto the Lord (O ye Saints of his:) and giue thanks to him for a remembrance of his holinesse.

5 For his wrath endureth but the twinkling of an eye, and in his pleasure is life: heauinesse may endure for a night, but ioy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall neuer be remoued: thou lord of thy goodnes hadst made my hill so strong.

7 Thou didst turne thy face (from mee:) and I was troubled.

8 Then cryed I vnto thee, O Lord: and gate me vnto my Lord right humbly.

9 What profit is there in my blood: when I goe downe to the pit?

10 Shall the dust giue thanks vnto thee: or shall it declare thy trueth?

11 Heare, O Lord, and haue mercy vpon me: Lord be thou my helper.

12 Thou hast turned my heauinesse into ioy: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladnesse.

Morning prayer.

13 Therefore shall euery good man sing of thy praise without ceasing: O my God, I will giue thanks vnto thee for euer.

In te Domine speraui. Psal. 31.

IN thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let me neuer be put to confusion: deliuer mee in thy righteousness.

2 Bow downe thine eare to mee: make haste to deliuer me.

3 And be thou my strong rocke, and the house of defence: that thou mayest saue me.

4 For thou art my strong rocke and my castle: be thou also my guide, and leade mee for thy Names sake.

5 Draw me out of the net that they haue laid priuily for me: for thou art my strength.

6 Into thy hands I commend my spirit: for thou hast redeemed mee, O Lord, thou God of truth.

7 I haue hated them that hold of superstitious vanities: and my trust hath beene in the Lord.

8 I will be glad and reioyce in thy mercie: for thou hast considered my trouble, and hast known my soule in aduersities.

9 Thou hast not shut mee vp into the hand of the enemy: but hast set my feet in a large roome.

10 Haue mercy vpon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: and mine eye is consumed for very heauinesse, yea, my soule and my body.

11 For my life is waxed old with heauinesse: and my yeeres with mourning.

12 My strength faileth me because of mine iniquitie: and my bones are consumed.

13 I became a reproofe among all mine enemies, but specially among my neighbors: and they of mine acquaintance were afraid of mee, and they that did see mee without, conveyed themselves from me.

14 I am cleane forgotten, as a dead man out of minde: I am become like a broken vessell.

15 For I haue heard the blasphemy of the multitude: and feare is on euery side, while they conspire together against mee, and take their counsell to take away my life.

16 But my hope hath beene in thee, O Lord: I haue said, Thou art my God.

17 My time is in thy hand, deliuer me from the hand of mine enemies: and from them that persecute me.

18 Shew thy seruant the light of thy countenance: and saue me for thy mercies sake.

19 Let me not be confounded, O Lord, for I haue called vpon thee: let the vngodly be put to confusion, and bee put to silence in the graue.

20 Let the lying lippes be put to silence: which cruelly, disdainfully, and despitefully speake against the righteous.

21 O how plentifull is thy goodnesse, which thou hast laid vp for them that feare thee: and that thou hast prepared for them that put their trust in thee, euen before the sonnes of men!

22 Thou shalt hide them priuily in thine owne presence, from the prouoking of all men: thou shalt keepe them secretly in thy Tabernacle from the strife of tongues.

23 Thanks be to the Lord: for he hath shewed mee marueilous great kindnesse in a strong citie.

24 And when I made haste, I said: I am cast out of the sight of thine eyes.

25 Neuertheless thou heardest the voyce of my prayer: when I cried vnto thee.

26 O loue the Lord all yee his Saints: for the Lord preferueth them that are faithfull, and plenteously rewardeth the proud doer.

27 Bee strong, and hee shall stablish your heart: all ye that put your trust in the Lord.

Beati quorum. Psal. 32.

Blessed is he whose vnrighteousnesse is forgiven: and whose sinne is couered.

2 Blessed is the man vnto whom the Lord imputeth no sinne: and in whose spirit there is no guile.

3 For while I held my tongue: my bones consumed away through my daylie complaining.

4 For thy hand is heavy vpon me day and night: and my moisture is like the drought in Summer.

5 I will knowledge my sinne vnto thee: and mine vnrighteousnesse haue I not hid.

6 I said, I will confesse my sinnes vnto the Lord: and so thou forgavest the wickednesse of my sinne.

7 For this shall euery one that is godly make his prayer vnto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: but in the great water floods they shall not come nigh him.

8 Thou art a place to hide mee in, thou shalt preserue mee from trouble: thou shalt compasse mee about with songs of deliuerance.

9 I will enforme thee, and teach thee in the way wherein thou shalt goe: and I will guide thee with mine eye.

10 Bee yee not like to horse and mule, which haue no vnderstanding: whose mouths must bee holden with bit and bridle, lest they fall vpon thee.

11 Great plagues remaine for the vngodly:

Evening prayer.

godly: but who so putteth his trust in the Lord, mercy embraceth him on euery side.

12 Be glad, O yee righteous, and reioyce in the Lord: and be ioyfull all ye that are true of heart.

Exultate iusti. Psal. 33.

Reioyce in the Lord, O yee righteous: for it becommeth well the iust to bee thankfull.

2 Praise the Lord with harpe: sing Psalmes vnto him with the Lute and instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing praises lustily (vnto him) with a good courage.

4 For the word of the Lord is true: and all his workes are faithfull.

5 Hee loueth righteousness and iudgement: the earth is full of the goodnesse of the Lord.

6 By the word of the Lord were the heauens made: and all the hoste of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together, as it were vpon an heape: and layeth vp the deepe as in a treasure house.

8 Let all the earth feare the Lord: stand in awe of him, all ye that dwell in the world.

9 For he spake, and it was done: he commanded, and it stood fast.

10 The Lord bringeth the counsell of the heathen to nought: and maketh the deuices of the people to bee of none effect, and casteth out the counsels of Princes.

11 The counsell of the Lord shall endure for euer and the thoughts of his heart from generation to generation.

12 Blessed are the people whose God is the Lord Iehoua: and blessed are the folke that hee hath chosen to him to bee his inheritance.

13 The Lord looked downe from heauen, and beheld all the children of men: from the habitation of his dwelling he considereth all them that dwell in the earth.

14 Hee fashioneth all the hearts of them: and vnderstandeth all their workes.

15 There is no king that can be saued by the multitude of an hoste: neither is any mighty man deliuered by much strength.

16 An horse is counted but a vaine thing to saue a man: neither shall hee deliuer any man by his great strength.

17 Behold, the eye of the Lord is vpon them that feare him: and vpon them that put their trust in his mercie.

18 To deliuer their soules from death: and to feede them in the time of dearth.

19 Our soule hath patiently taried for the Lord: for he is our helpe and our shield,

20 For our heart shall reioyce in him: because we haue hoped in his holy Name.

21 Let thy mercifull kindnesse (O Lord) bee vpon vs: like as wee doe put our trust in thee.

Benedicam Domino. Psal. 34.

IWill alway giue thanks vnto the Lord: his praise shall euer be in my mouth.

2 My soule shall make her boast of the Lord: the humble shall heare thereof and bee glad.

3 O praise the Lord with mee: and let vs magnifie his Name together.

4 I sought the Lord, and hee heard me: yea he deliuered me out of all my feare.

5 They had an eye vnto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.

6 Loe, the poore cryeth, and the Lord heareth him: yea, and saueh him out of all his troubles.

7 The Angel of the Lord tarieth round about them that feare him: and deliuereth them.

8 O taste and see how gracious the Lord is: blessed is the man that trusteth in him.

9 O feare the Lord ye that be his Saints: for they that feare him lacke nothing.

10 The Lions doe lacke, and suffer hunger: but they which seeke the Lord, shall want no maner of thing that is good.

11 Come yee children, and hearken vnto me: I will teach you the feare of the Lord.

12 What man is hee that lusteth to liue, and would faine see good dayes: keepe thy tongue from euill, and thy lippest that they speake no guile.

13 Eschew euill, and doe good: seeke peace, and ensue it.

14 The eyes of the Lord are ouer the righteous: and his eares are open vnto their prayers.

15 The countenance of the Lord is against them that doe euill: to roote out the remembrance of them from the earth.

16 The righteous crie, and the Lord heareth them: and deliuereth them out of all their troubles.

17 The Lord is nigh vnto them that are of a contrite heart: and will saue such as be of an humble spirit.

18 Great are the troubles of the righteous: but the Lord deliuereth him out of all.

19 He keepeth all his bones: so that not one of them is broken.

20 But misfortune shall slay the vngodly: and they that hate the righteous, shall be desolate.

21 The Lord deliuereth the soules of his seruants: and all they that put their trust in him, shall not be destitute.

Morning
prayer.*Indica me Domine, Psal. 35.*

DLeade thou my cause, O Lord,
with them that strue with me:
and fight thou gainst them that
fight against me.

2 Lay hand vpon the shield
and buckler: and stand vp to helpe me.

3 Bring forth the speare, and stop the
way against them that persecute me: say vn-
to my soule, I am thy saluation.

4 Let them be confounded and put to
shame that seeke after my soule: let them be
turned backe, and brought to confusion that
imagine mischiese for me.

5 Let them be as the dust before the
winde: and the Angel of the Lord scattering
them.

6 Let their way bee darke and slippery:
and let the Angel of the Lord persecute
them.

7 For they haue priuily layde their net
to destroy mee without a cause: yea, euen
without a cause haue they made a pit for my
soule.

8 Let a sudden destruction come vpon
him vnawares, and his net that he hath laid
priuily, catch himselfe: that he may fall into
his owne mischiese.

9 And my soule be ioyfull in the Lord: it
shall reioyce in his saluation.

10 All my bones shall say, Lord, who is
like vnto thee, which deliuerest the poore
from him that is too strong for him: yea, the
poore, and him that is in miserie, from him
that spoileth him.

11 False witness did rise vp: they laid to
my charge things that I knew not.

12 They rewarded me euill for good: to
the great discomfort of my soule.

13 Neuertheless, when they were sicke,
I put on sackcloth, and humbled my soule
with fasting: and my prayer shall turne into
mine owne bosome.

14 I behaued my selfe as though it had
been my friend, or my brother: I went hea-
uily as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 But in my aduersitie they reioyced,
and gathered themselues together: yea, the
very abiects came together against mee vn-
awares, making moues at me, and ceased
not.

16 With the flatterers were busie mockers:
which gnathed vpon me with their teeth.

17 Lord, how long wilt thou looke vpon
this: O deliuer my soule from the calami-
ties which they bring on me, and my darling
from the Lyons.

18 So wil I giue thee thanks in the great
Congregation: I will prayse thee among
much people.

19 O let not them that are mine enemies
triumph ouer me vngodly: neither let them
winke with their eyes that hate me without
a cause.

20 And why? their communing is not
for peace: but they imagine deceitfull words
against them that are quiet in the land.

21 They gaped on me with their mouthes,
and said: Fie on thee, fie on thee, we saw it
with our eyes.

22 This thou hast seene, O Lord: hold
not thy tongue then, goe not farre from me,
O Lord.

23 Awake, and stand vp to iudge my
quarrell: auenge thou my cause, my God,
and my Lord.

24 Iudge me, O Lord my God, according
to thy righteousnesse: and let them not tri-
umph ouer me.

25 Let them not say in their hearts, There,
there, so would we haue it: neither let them
say, We haue deuoured him.

26 Let them bee put to confusion and
shame together that reioyce at my trouble:
let them be clothed with rebuke and disho-
nour that boast themselues against me.

27 Let them be glad and reioyce that fa-
uour my righteous dealing: yea, let them say
alway, Blessed be the Lord, which hath plea-
sure in the prosperitie of his seruant.

28 And as for my tongue, it shall be talk-
ing of thy righteousnesse: and of thy praise
all the day long.

Dixit iniustus. Psal. 36.

MY heart sheweth me the wickednesse of
the vngodly: that there is no feare of
God before his eyes.

2 For he flattereth himselfe in his owne
sight: vntill his abominable sinne be found
out.

3 The words of his mouth are vnrighte-
ous, and full of deceit: he hath left off to be-
haue himselfe wisely, and to doe good.

4 He imagineth mischiese vpon his bed,
and hath set himselfe in no good way: nei-
ther doeth hee abhorre any thing that is
euill.

5 Thy mercie (O Lord) reacheth vnto
the heauens: and thy faithfulness vnto the
clouds.

6 Thy righteousnesse standeth like the
strong mountaines: thy iudgements are like
the great deepe.

7 Thou Lord, shalt saue both man and
beast, how excellent is thy mercy, O God:
and the children of men shall put their trust
vnder the shadow of thy wings.

8 They shall be satisfied with the plente-
ousnes of thy house: and thou shalt giue them
drinke of thy pleasures, as out of the river.

9 For with thee is the well of life : and in thy light shall we see light.

10 O continue forth thy louing kindnesse vnto them that know thee : and thy righteousness vnto them that are true of heart.

11 O let not the foot of pride come against mee : and let not the hand of the vngodly cast me downe.

12 There are they fallen (all) that worke wickednesse : they are cast downe , and shall not be able to stand.

Noli amulari. Psal. 37.

*Evening
prayer.*



Ret not thy selfe , because of the vngodly : neither bee thou enuious against the euill doers.

2 For they shall soone be cut downe like the grasse : and be withered euen as the greene herbe.

3 Put thou thy trust in the Lord , and be doing good : dwell in the land , and verely thou shalt be fed.

4 Delight thou in the Lord : and he shall giue thee thy hearts desire.

5 Commit thy way vnto the Lord , and put thy trust in him : and he shall bring it to passe.

6 Hee shall make thy righteousness as cleare as the light : and thy iust dealing as the noone day.

7 Hold thee still in the Lord , and abide patiently vpon him : but grieue not thy selfe at him whose way doeth prosper , against the man that doth after euill counsels.

8 Leauce off from wrath , and let goe displeasure : fret not thy selfe , else shalt thou be moued to doe euill.

9 Wickel doers shall be rooted out : and they that patiently abide the Lord , those shall inherite the land.

10 Yet a little while , and the vngodly shall be cleane gone : thou shalt looke after his place , and he shall be away.

11 But the mecke spirited shall possesse the earth : and shall be refreshed in the multitude of peace.

12 The vngodly seeketh counsell against the iust : and gnatheth vpon him with his teeth.

13 The Lord shall laugh him to scorne : for he hath seene that his day is comming.

14 The vngodly haue drawen out the sword , and haue bent their bowe : to cast downe the poore and needy , and to slay such as be of a right conuersation.

15 Their sword shall goe thorow their owne heart : and their bow shall be broken.

16 A small thing that the righteous hath : is better then great riches of the vngodly.

17 For the armes of the vngodly shall be

broken : and the Lord vpholdeth the righteous.

18 The Lord knoweth the dayes of the godly : and their inheritance shall endure for euer.

19 They shall not be confounded in the perillous time : and in the dayes of dearth they shall haue enough.

20 As for the vngodly , they shall perish , and the enemies of the Lord shall consume as the fat of lambes : yea , euen as the smoake shall they consume away.

21 The vngodly borroweth , and payeth not againe : but the righteous is mercifull and liberall.

22 Such as bee blessed of God , shall possesse the land : and they that bee cursed of him , shall be rooted out.

23 The Lord ordereth a good mans going : and maketh his way acceptable to himselfe.

24 Though he fall , he shall not be cast away : for the Lord vpholdeth him with his hand.

25 I haue beene young , and now am old : and yet saw I neuer the righteous forsaken , nor his seed begging their bread.

26 The righteous is euer mercifull , and lendeth : and his seed is blessed.

27 Flee from euill , and doe the thing that is good : and dwell for euermore.

28 For the Lord loueth the thing that is right : he forsaketh not his that be godly , but they are preferred for euer.

29 The righteous shall bee punished : as for the seed of the vngodly , it shall be rooted out.

30 The righteous shall inherite the land : and dwell therein for euer.

31 The mouth of the righteous is exercised in wisdom : and his tongue will be talking of iudgement.

32 The Law of his God is in his heart : and his goings shall not slide.

33 The vngodly seeth the righteous : and seeketh occasion to slay him.

34 The Lord will not leaue him in his hand : nor condemne him when he is iudged.

35 Hope thou in the Lord , and keepe his way , and he shall promote thee , that thou shalt possesse the land : when the vngodly shall perish , thou shalt see it.

36 I my selfe haue seene the vngodly in great power : and flourishing like a greene Bay-tree.

37 And I went by , and loe , he was gone : I sought him ; but his place could no where be found.

38 Keepe innocencie , and take heed vnto the thing that is right : for that shall bring a man peace at the last.

39 As for the transgressours , they shall perish

perish together : and the end of the vngodly is, They shall be rooted out at the last.

40 But the saluation of the righteous cometh of the Lord: which is also their strength in the time of trouble.

41 And the Lord shal stand by them, and saue them: he shall deliuer them from the vngodly, and shall saue them, because they put their trust in him.

Domine ne in furore. Psal. 38.

Morning
prayer.

R Vt me not to rebuke (O Lord) in thine anger : neither chasten me in thine heauy displeasure.

2 For thine arrowes stick fast in me : and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no health in my flesh, because of thy displeasure: neither is there any rest in my bones, by reason of my sinne.

4 For my wickednesses are gone ouer mine head: and are like a sore burden too heauy for me to beare.

5 My wounds stinke and are corrupt: through my foolishnesse.

6 I am brought into so great trouble and miserie: that I goe mourning all the day long.

7 For my loynes are filled with a sore dis ease: and there is no whole part in my body.

8 I am feeble and sore smitten: I haue roared for the very disquietnesse of my heart.

9 Lord, thou knowest all my desire: and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength hath failed me: and the sight of mine eyes is gone from me.

11 My lowers and my neighbours did stand looking vpon my trouble: and my kinsmen stood as farre off.

12 They also that sought after my life, laid snares for me: and they that went about to doe me euill, talked of wickednesse, and imagined deceit all the day long.

13 As for me, I was like a deafe man, and heard not: and as one that is dumbe, which doth not open his mouth.

14 I became euen as a man that heareth not: and in whose mouth are no reproofes.

15 For in thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust: thou shalt answere for me, O Lord my God.

16 I haue required that they (euen mine enemies) should not triumph ouer me: for when my foote slippt, they reioyced greatly against me.

17 And I truly am set in the plague: and my heauinesse is euer in my sight.

18 For I will confesse my wickednes: and be sorry for my sinne.

19 But mine enemies liue, and are might-

tie: and they that hate mee wrongfully, are many in number.

20 They also that reward euill for good are against mee: because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake me not, O Lord my God: be not thou farre from me.

22 Hasten thee to helpe me: O Lord God of my saluation.

Dixi, custodiam. Psal. 39.

I said, I will take heede to my wayes: that I offend not in my tongue.

2 I will keepe my mouth as it were with a bridle: whilest the vngodly is in my sight.

3 I held my tongue, and spake nothing: I kept silence, yea, euen from good wordes: but it was paine and griefe vnto me.

4 My heart was hote within mee, and while I was thus muling, the fire kindled: and at the last I spake with my tongue.

5 Lord let me know mine end, and the number of my dayes: that I may be certified how long I haue to liue.

6 Behold, thou hast made my dayes as it were a spanne long: and mine age is euen as nothing in respect of thee, and verily euery man liuing is altogether vanitie.

7 For man walketh in a vaine shadow, and disquieteth himselfe in vaine: he heapeth vp riches, & cannot tel who shal gather them.

8 And now, Lord, what is my hope: truly my hope is euen in thee.

9 Deliuer mee from all mine offences: and make me not a rebuke vnto the foolish.

10 I became dumbe, and opened not my mouth: for it was thy doing.

11 Take thy plague away from mee: I am euen consumed by the means of thy heauy hand.

12 When thou with rebukes dost chasten man for sinne, thou makest his beauty to consume away, like as it were a moath fretting a garment: euery man therefore is but vanitie.

13 Heare my prayer, O Lord, and with thine eares consider my calling: hold not thy peace at my teares.

14 For I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner: as all my fathers were.

15 O spare me a little, that I may recouer my strength: before I goe hence, and be no more seene.

Expectaue expectaui. Psal. 40.

I Waited patiently for the Lord: and he inclined vnto me, and heard my calling.

2 He brought me also out of the horrible pit, out of the mire and clay: and set my feet vpon the rock: and ordered my goings.

3 And hee hath put a new song in my mouth: euen a thanksgiuing vnto our God.

4 Many shall see it, and feare: and shall

shall put their trust in the Lord.

5 Blessed is the man that hath set his hope in the Lord: and turned not vnto the proud, and to such as goe about with lies.

6 O Lord my God, great are thy wondrous workes which thou hast done: like as bee also thy thoughts which are to vs-ward, and yet there is no man that ordereth them vnto thee.

7 If I would declare them and speake of them: they should be moe then I am able to expresse.

8 Sacrifice and meate offering thou wouldest not haue: but mine eares thou hast opened.

9 Burnt offerings and sacrifice for sinne hast thou not required: then said I, Loe, I come.

10 In the volume of the booke it is written of me, that I should fulfill thy will, O my God: I am content to doe it, yea, thy law is within my heart.

11 I haue declared thy righteousness in the great congregation: loe, I will not reframe my lips, O Lord, and that thou knowest.

12 I haue not hidde thy righteousness within my heart: my talking hath been of thy trueth, and of thy saluation.

13 I haue not kept backe thy louing mercy and trueth: from the great congregation.

14 Withdraw not thou thy mercy from mee, O Lord: let thy louing kindnesse and thy trueth alway preferue me.

15 For innumerable troubles are come about mee, my sinnes haue taken such hold vpon me, that I am not able to looke vp: yea, they are moe in number then the haire of mine head: and my heart hath failed me.

16 O Lord, let it be thy pleasure to deliuer me: make haste (O Lord) to helpe me.

17 Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seeke after my soule to destroy it: let them be driuen backward and put to rebuke that wish me euill.

18 Let them bee desolate and rewarded with shame, that say vnto me: Fie vpon thee, fie vpon thee.

19 Let all those that seeke thee, be ioyfull and glad in thee: and let such as loue thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

20 As for me, I am poore and needy: but the Lord careth for me.

21 Thou art my helper and Redeemer: make no long tarying, O my God.

Beatus qui intelligit, Psal. 41.

Blessed is hee that considereth the poore (and needy:) the Lord shall deliuer him in the time of trouble.

2 The Lord preferue him and keepe

him aliuie, that he may be blessed vpon earth: and deliuer not thou him into the will of his enemies.

3 The Lord comfort him when he lyeth sicke vpon his bed: make thou all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, Lord bee mercifull vnto mee: heale my soule, for I haue sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speake euill of me: when shall he die, and his name perishe?

6 And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: and his heart conceiueth falshood within himselfe, and when hee commeth forth, he telleth it.

7 All mine enemies whisper together against me: euen against me doe they imagine this euill.

8 Let the sentence of guiltinesse proceede against him: and now that he lyeth, let him rise vp no more.

9 Yea, euen mine owne familiar friend whom I trusted: which did also eate of my bread, hath layed great wait for me.

10 But bee thou mercifull vnto mee, O Lord: raise thou mee vp againe, and I shall reward them.

11 By this I know thou fauourest me: that mine enemy doth not triumph against me.

12 And when I am in my health, thou vpholdest mee: and shalt set mee before thy face for euer.

13 Blessed bee the Lord God of Israel: world without end. Amen.

Quemadmodum Psal. 42.

Like as the Hart desireth the water brookes: so longeth my soule after thee, O God.

2 My soule is a thirst for God, yea, euen for the liuing God: when shall I come to appeare before the presence of God?

3 My teares haue bene my meat day and night: while they dayly say vnto mee, Where is now thy God?

4 Now when I thinke thereupon, I powre out my heart by my selfe: for I went with the multitude, and brought them forth into the house of God.

5 In the voyce of praise and thankesgiuing: among such as keepe holiday.

6 Why art thou so full of heatinesse, (O my soule) and why art thou so disquieted within me?

7 Put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks for the helpe of his countenance.

8 My God, my soule is vexed within me: therefore will I remember thee, concerning the land of Iordan, and the little hill of Hermon.

9 One deepe calleth another, because of the noise of the water-pipes: all thy waues and stormes are gone ouer me.

10 The Lord hath graunted his louing kindnesse on the day time: and in the night season did I sing of him, and made my prayer vnto the God of my life.

11 I will say vnto the God of my strength, Why hast thou forgotten me: why go I thus heauiely, while the enemy oppresseth me?

12 My bones are smitten asunder as with a sword: while mine enemies (that trouble me) cast me in the teeth.

13 Namely, while they say daily vnto me: Where is now thy God?

14 Why art thou so vexed, O my soule: and why art thou so disquieted within me?

15 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet thanke him which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Iudica me Deus. Psal. 43.

Give sentence with me, O God, and defend my cause against the vngodly people: O deliuer mee from the deceitfull and wicked man.

2 For thou art the God of my strength, why hast thou put me from thee: & why goe I so heauiely, while the enemy oppresseth me?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth, that they may leade me: and bring mee vnto thy holy hill, and to thy dwelling.

4 And that I may go vnto the Altar of God, euen vnto the God of my ioy and gladnesse: and vpon the harpe will I giue thanks vnto thee, O God, my God.

5 Why art thou so heauy, O my soule: and why art thou disquieted within me?

6 O put thy trust in God: for I will yet giue him thanks, which is the helpe of my countenance, and my God.

Domine auribus. Psal. 44.



We haue heard with our eares, O God, our fathers haue told vs: what thou hast done in their time of old.

2 How thou hast driuen out the heathen with thy hand, and planted them in: how thou hast destroyed the nations, and cast them out.

3 For they gate not the land in possession through their owne sword: neither was it their owne arme that helped them.

4 But thy right hand and thine arme, and the light of thy countenance: because thou hadst a fauour vnto them.

5 Thou art my King (O God:) send helpe vnto Iacob.

6 Through thee will we overthrow our enemies: and in thy Name will wee tread them vnder that rise vp against vs.

7 For I will not trust in my bow: it is not my sword that shall helpe me.

8 But it is thou that sauest vs from our enemies: and puttest them to confusion that hate vs.

9 Wee make our boast of God all day long: and will praise thy Name for euer.

10 But now thou art farre off, and puttest vs to confusion: and goest not forth with our armies.

11 Thou makest vs to turne our backs vpon our enemies: so that they which hate vs, spoile our goods.

12 Thou lettest vs to bee eaten vp like sheepe: and hast scattered vs among the Heathen.

13 Thou sellest thy people for nought: and takest no money for them.

14 Thou makest vs to be rebuked of our neighbors: to be laughed to scorne, and had in derision of them that are round about vs.

15 Thou makest vs to be a by-word among the heathen: and that the people shake their heads at vs.

16 My confusion is daily before me: and the shame of my face hath couered me.

17 For the voice of the slanderer and blasphemers: for the enemy and auenger.

18 And though all this be come vpon vs, yet doe we not forget thee: nor behaue our selues frowardly in thy Covenant.

19 Our heart is not turned backe: neither our steps gone out of thy way.

20 No not when thou hast smitten vs into the place of dragons: and couered vs with the shadow of death.

21 If wee haue forgotten the Name of our God, and holden vp our hands to any strange god: shall not God search it out? for he knoweth the very secrets of the heart.

22 For thy sake also are wee killed all the day long: and are counted as sheepe appointed to be slaine.

23 Vp Lord, why sleepest thou: awake, and be not absent from vs for euer.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face: and forgettest our misery and trouble?

25 For our soule is brought low, euen vnto the dust: our belly cleaueth vnto the ground.

26 Arise and helpe vs: and deliuer vs for thy mercies sake.

Eructant cor meum. Psal. 45.

MY heart is ending of a good matter: I speake of the things which I haue made vnto the King.

2 My tongue is the penne: of a ready writer.

3 Thou art fairer then the children of men: full of grace are thy lippes, because

God hath blessed thee for ever.

4 Gird thee with thy sword vpon thy thigh, O thou most mightie: according to thy worship and renowne.

5 Good lucke haue thou with thine honour: ride on, because of the word of truth, of meekenesse and righteousnesse, and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

6 Thine arrowes are very sharpe, and the people shall be subdued vnto thee: euen in the midst among the Kings enemies.

7 Thy seat (O God) endureth for ever: the scepter of thy kingdome is a right scepter.

8 Thou hast loued righteousnesse, and hated iniquity: wherefore God (euen thy God) hath anointed thee with the oyle of gladnesse about thy fellowes.

9 All thy garments smell of Myrrhe, Aloes, and Cassia: out of the yuorie palaces, whereby they haue made thee glad.

10 Kings daughters were among thy honourable women: vpon thy right hand did stand the Queene in a vesture of golde (wrought about with diuers colours.)

11 Hearken (O daughter) and consider, encline thine eare: forget also thine owne people, and thy fathers house.

12 So shall the King haue pleasure in thy beautie: for he is thy Lord (God) and worship thou him.

13 And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift: like as the rich also among the people shall make their supplication before thee.

14 The Kings daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

15 She shall be brought vnto the King in raiment of needle worke: the virgins that be her fellowes, shall beare her company, and shall be brought vnto thee.

16 With ioy and gladnesse shall they be brought: & shall enter into the Kings palace.

17 In stead of thy fathers thou shalt haue children: whom thou mayest make Princes in all lands.

18 I wil remember thy Name from one generation vnto another: therefore shall the people giue thanks vnto thee world without end.

Deus noster refugium. Psal. 46.

God is our hope and strength: a very present helpe in trouble.

2 Therefore will we not feare though the earth be mooued: and though the hills be carried into the midst of the sea.

3 Though the waters thereof rage and swell: and though the mountaines shake at the tempest of the same.

4 The rivers of the flood thereof shall make glad the city of God: the holy place of the Tabernacle of the most Higheft.

5 God is in the midst of her, therefore shall she not be remooued: God shall helpe her, and that right early.

6 The heathen make such adoe, and the kingdomes are moued: but God hath shewed his voice, and the earth shall melt away.

7 The Lord of hosts is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

8 O come hither, and behold the workes of the Lord: what destruction hee hath brought vpon the earth.

9 Hee maketh warres to cease in all the world: he breaketh the bow, and knappeth the speare in sunder, and burneth the chariots in the fire.

10 Be still then, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth.

11 The Lord of hosts is with vs: the God of Iacob is our refuge.

Omnes gentes plaudite. Psal. 47.



Clap your hands together, (all *Evening* yee people:) O sing vnto God *prayer.* with the voice of melody.

2 For the Lord is high, and to be feared: hee is the great King vpon all the earth.

3 He shall subdue the people vnder vs: and the nations vnder our feet.

4 Hee shall chuse out an heritage for vs: euen the worship of Iacob whom he loued.

5 God is gone vp with a merry noise: and the Lord with the sound of the Trumpe.

6 O sing praises, sing praises vnto (our) God: O sing praises, sing praises vnto our King.

7 For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with vnderstanding.

8 God reigneth ouer the heathen: God sitteth vpon his holy seat.

9 The princes of the people are ioyned vnto the people of the God of Abraham: for God (which is very high exalted) doth defend the earth as it were with a shield.

Magnus Dominus. Psal. 48.

Great is the Lord, and highly to be praised: in the Citie of our God, euen vpon his holy hill.

2 The hill of Sion is a faire place, and the ioy of the whole earth: vpon the North side lieth the City of the great King, God is well knownen in her palaces as a sure refuge.

3 For loe, the Kings of the earth: are gathered and gone by together.

4 They marueiled to see such things: they were astonied, and suddenly cast downe.

5 Feare came there vpon them, and sorrow: as vpon a woman in her trauaile.

6 Thou shalt breake the ships of the sea: through the East wind.

7 Like as wee haue heard, so haue wee seene in the Citie of the Lord of hostes, in the Citie of our God: God vpholdeth the same for euer.

8 We waite for thy louing kindnesse (O God:) in the midst of thy Temple.

9 O God, according vnto thy Name, so is thy praise vnto the worlds end: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

10 Let the mount Sion reioyce, and the daughters of Iuda bee glad: because of thy iudgements.

11 Walke about Sion, and goe round about her, and tell the towers thereof.

12 Marke well her bulwarkes, set vp her houses: that yee may tell them that come after.

13 For this God is our God foreuer and euer: he shall be our guide vnto death.

Audite hac omnes. Psal. 49.

O Heare ye this all yee people: ponder it with your eares all yee that dwell in the world.

2 High and low, rich and poore: one with another.

3 My mouth shall speake of wisdom: and my heart shall muse of vnderstanding.

4 I will encline mine eare to the parable: and shew my darke speech vpon the Harpe.

5 Wherefore should I feare in the daies of wickednes: and when the wickednes of my heeles compasseth me round about?

6 There bee some that put their trust in their goods: and boast themselues in the multitude of their riches.

7 But no man may deliuer his brother: nor make agreement vnto God for him.

8 For it cost more to redeeme their soules: so that he must let that alone for euer.

9 Yea, though hee liue long, and see not the graue.

10 For he seeth that wisemen also die, and perisha together: as well as the ignorant and foolish, and leaue their riches for other.

11 And yet they thinke that their houses shall continue for euer: and that their dwelling places shall endure from one generation to another, and call the lands after their owne names.

12 Neuerthelesse, man will not abide in honour: seeing hee may bee compared vnto the beasts that perish, this is the way of them.

13 This is their foolishnesse: and their posterity praise their saying.

14 They lie in the hell like sheepe, death gnaweth vpon them, and the righteous shall haue domination of them in the morning: their beauty shall consume in the sepulchre out of their dwelling.

15 But God hath deliuered my soule from

the place of hell: for hee shall receiue mee.

16 Bee not thou afraid though one bee made rich: or if the glory of his house bee increased.

17 For he shall carie nothingway with him when hee dieth, neither shall his pompe follow him.

18 For while he liued, he counted himselfe an happie man: & so long as thou doest well vnto thy selfe, men will speake good of thee.

19 He shall follow the generation of his fathers: and shall neuer see light.

20 Man being in honour hath no vnderstanding: but is compared vnto the beasts that perish.

Deus decorum. Psal. 50.

THe Lord, euen the most mighty God hath spoken: and called the world, from the rising vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe thereof.

Morning prayer.

2 Out of Sion hath God appeared: in perfect beauty.

3 Our God shall come, and shall not keepe silence: there shall goe before him a consuming fire, and a mighty tempest shall be stirred vp round about him.

4 He shall call the heauen from aboue: and the earth, that he may iudge his people.

5 Gather my Saints together vnto mee: those that haue made a covenant with mee with sacrifice.

6 And the heauens shall declare his righteousness: for God is Iudge himselfe.

7 Heare, O my people, and I will speake: I my selfe will testifie against thee, O Israel, for I am God, euen thy God.

8 I will not reprocue thee because of thy sacrifices, or for thy burnt offerings: because they were not alway before me.

9 I will take no bullocke out of thine house: nor he goats out of thy folds.

10 For all the beasts of the Forrest are mine: and so are the cattels, vpon a thousand hills.

11 I know all the foules vpon the mountaines: and the wilde beasts of the field are in my sight.

12 If I be hungry, I will not tell thee: for the whole world is mine, & all that is therein.

13 Thinkest thou that I will eate bulles flesh: and drinke the blood of goates?

14 Offer vnto God thanksgiuing: and pay thy vowes vnto the most Highest.

15 And cal vpon me in the time of trouble: so will I heare thee, and thou shalt praise me.

16 But vnto the vngodly, said God: Why doest thou preach my lawes, and takest my covenant in thy mouth?

17 Whereas thou hatest to bee reformed:

med: and hast cast my words behind thee.

18 When thou sawest a thiefe, thou consentedst vnto him: and hast bene partaker with the adulterers.

19 Thou hast let thy mouth speake wickednesse: and with thy tongue thou hast set forth deceit.

20 Thou fastest and spakest against thy brother: yea, and hast slandered thine owne mothers sonne.

21 These things hast thou done, and I held my tongue, and thou thoughtest wickedly, that I am euen such a one as thy selfe: but I will reprove thee, and set before thee the things that thou hast done.

22 O consider this, yee that forget God: lest I plucke you away, and there bee none to deliuer you.

23 Who so offereth me thanks and praise, he honoureth mee: and to him that ordereth his conuersation right, will I shew the saluation of God.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 51.

HAue mercie vpon mee, O God, after thy great goodnesse: according to the multitude of thy mercies doe away mine offences.

2 Wash me thoroughly from my wickednes: and cleanse me from my sinne.

3 For I acknowledge my faults: and my sinne is euer before me.

4 Against thee onely haue I sinned, and done this euill in thy sight: that thou mightest bee iustified in thy saying, and cleare when thou art iudged.

5 Behold, I was shapen in wickednes: and in sinne hath my mother conceiued me.

6 But loe, thou requirest trueth in the inward parts: and shalt make me to vnderstand wisdom secretly.

7 Thou shalt purge me with hysope, and I shall be cleane: thou shalt wash mee, and I shall be whiter then snowe.

8 Thou shalt make me heare of ioy and gladnesse: that the bones which thou hast broken may reioyce.

9 Turne thy face from my sins: and put out all my misdeedes.

10 Make me a cleane heart, O God: and renew a right spirit within me.

11 Cast me not away from thy presence: and take not thy holy Spirit from me.

12 O giue me the comfort of thy helpe again: and stablish me with thy free Spirit.

13 Then shall I teach thy wayes vnto the wicked: and sinners shall be conuerted vnto thee.

14 Deliuer me from blood-guiltinesse, O God, thou that art the God of my health: and my tongue shall sing of thy righteousness.

15 Thou shalt open my lips (O Lord): and my mouth shall shew thy praise.

16 For thou desirest no sacrifice: else would I giue it thee: but thou delightest not in burnt offerings.

17 The sacrifice of God is a troubled Spirit: a broken and contrite heart (O God) shalt thou not despise.

18 O bee fauourable and gracious vnto Sion: build thou the walles of Ierusalem.

19 Then shalt thou bee pleased with the sacrifice of righteousness, with the burnt offerings and oblations: then shall they offer young bullockes vpon thine Altar.

Quid gloriaris. Psal. 52.

VHy boastest thou thy selfe, thou tyrant: that thou canst doe mischief?

2 Whereas the goodnesse of God: endureth yet dayly.

3 Thy tongue imagineth wickednesse: and with lies thou cuttest like a sharpe rasor.

4 Thou hast loued vnrighteousnesse more then goodnesse: and to talke of lies more then righteousness.

5 Thou hast loued to speake all words that may doe hurt: O thou false tongue.

6 Therefore shall God destroy thee for euer: hee shall take thee and plucke thee out of thy dwelling, and roote thee out of the land of the liuing.

7 The righteous also shall see this, and feare: and shall laugh him to scorne.

8 Loe, this is the man that tooke not God for his strength: but trusted vnto the multitude of his riches, and strengthened himselfe in his wickednesse.

9 As for me, I am like a greene oliue tree in the house of God: my trust is in the tender mercy of God for euer and euer.

10 I will alwayes giue thanks vnto thee for that thou hast done: and I wil hope in thy Name, for thy Saints like it well.

Dixit insipiens. Psal. 53.



He foolish body hath said in his heart: there is no God.

Evening Prayer.

2 Corrupt are they & become abominable in their wickednes: there is none that doth good.

3 God looked downe from heauen vpon the children of men: to see if there were any that would vnderstand and seeke after God.

4 But they are all gone out of the way, they are altogether become abominable: there is also none that doth good, no, not one.

5 Are not they without vnderstanding that worke wickednesse: eating vp my people as if they would eate bread? they haue not called vpon God.

6 They were afraid where no feare was: for God hath broken the bones of them that besieged

besieged thee, thou hast put them to confusion, because God hath despised them.

7 Oh that the saluation were given vnto Israel out of Sion: Oh that the Lord would deliuer his people out of captiuitie.

8 Then should Iacob reioyce: and Israel should be right glad.

Demus in nomine. Psal. 54.

SAue mee, O God, for thy Names sake: and auenge me in thy strength.

2 Heare my prayer, O God: and hearken vnto the words of my mouth.

3 For strangers are risen vp against mee: and tyrants (which haue not God before their eyes) seeke after my soule.

4 Behold God is my helper: the Lord is with them that vphold my soule.

5 Hee shall reward euill vnto mine enemies: destroy thou them in thy trueth.

6 An offering of a free heart will I giue thee, and praise thy Name (O Lord:;) because it is so comfortable.

7 For hee hath deliuered mee out of all my trouble: and mine eye hath seene his defence vpon mine enemies.

Exaudi Demus. Psal. 55.

HEare my prayer, O God: and hide not thy selfe from my petition.

2 Take heede vnto me, and heare mee: how I mourne in my prayer, and am vexed.

3 The enemy cryeth so, and the vngodly commeth on so fast: for they are minded to doe me some mischief, so maliciously are they set against me.

4 My heart is disquieted within me: and the feare of death is fallen vpon me.

5 Fearefulnesse and trembling are come vpon me: and an horrible dread hath ouerwhelmed me.

6 And I sayd, O that I had wings like a dove: for then would I flie away & be at rest.

7 Loe then would I get me away farre off: and remaine in the wilderness.

8 I would make hast to escape, because of the stormie winde and tempest.

9 Destroy their tongues (O Lord) and diuide them: for I haue espied vnrighteousnes and strife in the citie.

10 Day and night they goe about within the walles thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the mids of it.

11 Wickednesse is therein: deceit and guile goe not out of their streets.

12 For it is not an open enemy that hath done me this dishonour: for then I could haue borne it.

13 Neither was it mine aduersary that did magnifie himselfe against mee: for then (paraduventure) I would haue hid my selfe from him.

14 But it was euen thou my companion: my guide, and mine owne familiar friend.

15 Wee tooke sweet counsell together: and walked in the house of God as friends.

16 Let death come hastily vpon them, and let them go down quick into hell: for wickednes is in their dwellings, and among them.

17 As for me, I will call vpon God: and the Lord shall saue me.

18 In the euening and morning, and at noone day will I pray, and that instantly: and he shall heare my voyce.

19 It is hee that hath deliuered my soule in peace, from the battell that was against me, for there were many with me.

20 Yea, euen God that endureth for euer, shall heare mee, and bring them downe: for they will not turne, nor feare God.

21 He laid his hands vpon such as bee at peace with him: and he brake his Couenant.

22 The words of his mouth were softer then butter, hauing warre in his heart: his words were smother then oyle, and yet bee they very swords.

23 O cast thy burthen vpon the Lord, and he shall nourish thee: and shall not suffer the righteous to fall for euer.

24 And as for them: thou, O God, shalt bring them into the pit of destruction.

25 The bloodthirsty and deceitfull men shall not liue out halfe their dayes: neuertheless, my trust shall be in thee, O Lord.

Miserere mei Demus. Psal. 56.

Merciful vnto me, O God, for man goeth about to deuoure me: he is dayly fighting and troubling me.

2 Mine enemies are dayly in hand to swallow me vp: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most Highest.

3 Neuertheles, though I am sometime afraid: yet put I my trust in thee.

4 I will praise God because of his word: I haue put my trust in God, and wil not feare what flesh can doe vnto me.

5 They dayly mistake my words: all that they imagine, is to doe me euill.

6 They hold all together, and keep themselves close: and marke my steps, when they lay wait for my soule.

7 Shall they escape for their wickednes: thou (O God) in thy displeasure shalt cast them downe.

8 Thou tellest my flittings, put my teares into thy bottell: are not these things noted in thy booke?

9 Whensoever I call vpon thee, then shall mine enemies be put to flight: this I know, for God is on my side.

10 In Gods word will I reioyce: in the

Lords word will I Comfort me.

11 Yea, in God haue I put my trust: I will not be afraid what man can doe vnto me.

12 Vnto thee (O God) will I pay my vowes: vnto thee will I giue thanks.

13 For thou hast deliuered my soule from death, and my feet from falling: that I may walke before God in the light of the liuing.

Miserere mei Deus. Psal. 57.

BE mercifull vnto me, O God, bee mercifull vnto mee, for my soule trusteth in thee: & vnder the shadow of thy wings shall be my refuge, vntill this tyranny be ouerpast.

2 I will call vnto the most high God: euen vnto the God that shall performe the cause which I haue in hand.

3 He shall send from heauen: and saue me from the reproofe of him that would eat me vp.

4 God shall send forth his mercy and truth: my soule is among Lyons.

5 And I lie euen among the children of men (that are set on fire:) whose teeth are speares and arrowes, and their tongue a sharpe sword.

6 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

7 They haue laid a net for my feete, and pressed downe my soule: they haue digged a pit before me, and are fallen into the mids of it themselves.

8 My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing, and giue praise.

9 Awake vp my glory, awake Lute and Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

10 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing vnto thee among the Nations.

11 For the greatnesse of thy mercie reacheth vnto the heauens: and thy trueth vnto the clouds.

12 Set vp thy selfe, O God, aboue the heauens: and thy glory aboue all the earth.

Surre vtiq. Psal. 58.

ARe your mindes set vpon righteousness, O ye Congregation: and doe ye iudge the thing that is right, O ye sonnes of men?

2 Yea, ye imagine mischief in your heart vpon the earth: and your hands deale with wickednesse.

3 The vngodly are froward euen from their mothers wombe: as soone as they bee borne, they goe astray: and speake lyes.

4 They are as venomous as the poison of a serpent: euen like the deafe Adder that stoppeth her eares.

5 Which refuseth to heare the voyce of the charmer: charme he neuer so wisely.

6 Breake their teeth (O God) in their mouthes, smite the iaw-bones of the Lions,

O Lord: let them fall away like water that runneth a pace, and when they shoote their arrowes, let them be rooted out.

7 Let them consume away like a snail, and be like the vntimely fruit of a woman: and let them not see the Sunne.

8 Or, euer your pots be made hote with thornes: so let indignation vexe him, euen as a thing that is raw.

9 The righteous shall reioyce when hee seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his foot-steps in the blood of the vngodly.

10 So that a man shall say, Verely there is a reward for the righteous: doubtlesse there is a God that iudgeth the earth.

Eripe me de inimicis. Psal. 59.



Deliver me from mine enemies, (O God:) defend me from them that rise vp against me.

Euening prayer.

2 O deliuer me from the wicked doers: and saue me from the blood-thirsty men.

3 For loe, they lay waiting for my soule: the mighty men are gathered against me, without any offence or fault of me, O Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: arise thou therefore to helpe me and behold.

5 Stand vp (O Lord God of hostes) thou God of Israel, to visit all the heathen: and be not mercifull to them that offend of malicious wickednesse.

6 They goe to and fro in the euening: they grinne like a dog, and run about thorow the city.

7 Behold, they speake with their mouth and swords are in their lips: for who doth heare?

8 But thou O Lord, shalt haue them in derision: and thou shalt laugh all the heathen to scorne.

9 My strength will I ascribe vnto thee: for thou art the God of my refuge,

10 God sheweth me his goodnesse plentifully: and God shall let me see my desire vpon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget it: but scatter them abroad among the people, and put them downe, O Lord our defence.

12 For the sin of their mouth, and for the words of their lips, they shall be taken in their pride: and why? their preaching is of cursing and lies.

13 Consume them in thy wrath, consume them, that they may perish: and know that it is God which ruleth in Iacob, and vnto the ends of the world.

14 And in the euening they will returne: grin like a dog, and will goe about the city.

15 They

15 They will runne heere and there for meate : and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 As for mee, I will sing of thy power, and wil praise thy mercy betimes in the morning : for thou hast beene my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Vnto thee (O my strength) will I sing : for thou, O God, art my refuge, and my mercifull God.

Deus repulisti nos. Psal. 60.

O God, thou hast cast vs out, and scattered vs abroad : thou hast also beene displeased, O turne thee vnto vs againe.

2 Thou hast mooued the land, and diuided it : heale the forces thereof, for it shaketh.

3 Thou hast shewed thy people heauy things : thou hast giuen vs a drinke of deadly wine.

4 Thou hast giuen a token for such as feare thee : that they may triumph because of the truth.

5 Therefore were thy beloued deliuered : helpe me with thy right hand, and heare me.

6 God hath spoken in his holinesse, I will reioyce and diuide Sichem : and mete out the valley of Succoth.

7 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine : Ephraim also is the strength of my head, Iuda is my Law-giuer.

8 Moab is my wash-pot, ouer Edom will I cast out my shoe : Philistia bee thou glad of me.

9 Who will leade me into the strong citie : who will bring me into Edom ?

10 Hast thou not cast vs out, O God : wilt not thou, O God, goe out with our hostes ?

11 O be thou our helpe in trouble : for vaine is the helpe of man.

12 Through God shall we doe great acts : for it is hee that shall tread downe our enemies.

Exaudi Deus. Psal. 61.

Hear my crying, O God : giue eare vnto my prayer.

2 From the ends of the earth will I call vnto thee : when my heart is in heauinesse.

3 O set mee vp vpon the rocke that is higher then I : for thou hast beene my hope, and a strong tower for mee against the enemy.

4 I will dwell in thy tabernacle for euer : and my trust shall be vnder the couering of thy wings.

5 For thou, O Lord, hast heard my desires : and hast giuen an heritage vnto those that feare thy Name.

6 Thou shalt grant the king a long life : that his yeeres may endure throughout all generations.

7 Hee shall dwell before God for euer :

O prepare thy louing mercy and faithfulness, that they may preferue him.

8 So will I alwayes sing praise vnto thy Name : that I may daily performe my vowes.

Nonne Deus. Psal. 62.

MY soule truly waiteth still vpon God : for of him commeth my saluation. *Morning prayer.*

2 Hee verely is my strength and my saluation : he is my defence, so that I shall not greatly fall.

3 How long will yee imagine mischief against euery man : yee shall be slaine all the sort of you, yea, as a tottering wall shall yee be, and like a broken hedge.

4 Their deuice is onely how to put him out whom God will exalt : their delight is in lies, they giue good words with their mouth, but curse with their heart.

5 Neuertheless, my soule, wait thou still vpon God : for my hope is him.

6 He truly is my strength and my saluation : he is my defence, so that I shall not fall.

7 In God is my health and my glory : the rock of my might, & in God is my trust.

8 O put your trust in him alway (ye people :) powre out your hearts before him, for God is our hope.

9 As for the children of men, they are but vaine : the children of men are deceitfull vpon the weights, they are altogether lighter then vanitie it selfe.

10 O trust not in wrong and robbery, giue not your selues vnto vanitie : if riches increase, set not your heart vpon them.

11 God spake once and twice : I haue also heard the same, that power belongeth vnto God.

12 And that thou Lord art mercifull : for thou rewardest euery man according to his worke.

Dens Deus meus. Psal. 63.

O God, thou art my God : early will I seeke thee.

2 My soule thirsteth for thee, my flesh also longeth after thee : in a barren and drie land where no water is.

3 Thus haue I looked for thee in holines : that I might behold thy power & glory.

4 For thy louing kindnesse is better then the life it selfe : my lips shall praise thee.

5 As long as I liue will I magnifie thee on this maner : & lift vp my hands in thy Name.

6 My soule shall bee satisfied euen as it were with marrow and fatnesse : when my mouth praiseth thee with ioyfull lippes.

7 Haue I not remembered thee in my bed : and thought vpon thee when I was waking ?

8 Because thou hast beene my helper : there.

therefore vnder the shadow of thy wings wil
I reioyce.

9 My soule hangeth vpon thee : thy
right hand hath vpholden me.

10 These also that seeke the hurt of my
soule : they shall goe vnder the earth.

11 Let them fall vpon the edge of the
sword : that they may be a portion for foxes.

12 But the king shall reioyce in God, all
they also that sweare by him shall bee com-
mended : for the mouth of them that speake
lyes, shall be stopped.

Exaudi Dom. Psal. 54.

Hear my voyce, O God, in my prayer :
preferue my life from feare of the
enemie.

2 Hide mee from the gathering together
of the froward: and from the insurrection of
wicked doers.

3 Which haue whet their tongue like a
sword : and shoote out their arrowes, euen
bitter words.

4 That they may priuily shoote at him,
which is perfect : suddenly doe they hit him,
and feare not.

5 They courage themselues in mischief:
and commune among themselues how they
may lay snares, and say that no man shall see
them.

6 They imagine wickednesse, and pra-
ctise it : that they keepe secret among them-
selues, euery man in the deepe of his heart.

7 But God shall suddenly shoote at them
with a swift arrow: that they shalbe wounded

8 Yea their owne tongues shall make
them fall : insomuch that who so seeth them,
shall laugh them to scorne.

9 And all men that see it, shall say, This
hath God done : for they shall perceiue that
it is his worke.

10 The righteous shall reioyce in the
Lord, and put his trust in him : and all they
that are true of heart shall be glad.

Te decet hymnus. Psal. 65.



Thou, O God, art praised in Si-
on: and vnto thee shall the vow
be performed in Hierusalem.

2 Thou that hearest the pray-
er: vnto thee shal all flesh come.

3 My misdeeds preuaile against mee : oh
be thou mercifull vnto our finnes.

4 Blessed is the man whom thou chusest
and receiuest vnto thee : he shall dwell in thy
court, and shall be satisfied with the pleasures
of thy house, euen of thy holy Temple.

5 Thou shalt shew vs wonderfull things
in thy righteousness, O God of our saluati-
on: thou that art the hope of all the ends of
the earth, and of them that remaine in the
broad sea.

6 Which in his strength setteth fast the
mountains, & is girded about with power.

7 Which stilleth the raging of the sea:
and the noise of his waues, and the madnes
of his people.

8 They also that dwell in the vttermo-
st parts of the earth, shall be afraid at thy to-
kens: thou that makest the outgoings of the
morning and euening to praise thee.

9 Thou visitest the earth, and blestest it :
thou makest it very plenteous.

10 The riuer of God is full of water :
thou preparest their corne, for so thou pro-
uidest for the earth.

11 Thou waterest her furrowes, thou
sendest raine into the little valleys thereof :
thou makest it soft with the drops of raine,
and blestest the increase of it.

12 Thou crownest the yeere with thy
goodnesse: and thy clouds drop fatnesse.

13 They shall drop vpon the dwellings
of the wilderness : and the little hills shall
reioyce on euery side.

14 The folds shall be full of sheepe : the
valleys also shall stand so thicke with corne,
that they shall laugh and sing.

Iubilate Deo. Psal. 66.

O Bee ioyfull in God all yee lands : sing
praises vnto the honour of his Name,
make his praise to be glorious.

2 Say vnto God, O how wonderfull art
thou in thy workes : through the greatnesse
of thy power shall thine enemies bee found
lyars vnto thee.

3 For all the world shall worship thee :
sing of thee, and praise thy Name.

4 O come hither, and behold the works
of God : how wonderfull he is in his doing
toward the children of men.

5 Hee turned the Sea into dry land : so
that they went thorow the water on foote,
there did wee reioyce thereof.

6 He ruleth with his power for euer, his
eyes behold the people: and such as will not
beloeue, shal not be able to exalt themselues

7 O praise our God (yee people :) and
make the voice of his praise to be heard.

8 Which holdeth our soule in life: and
suffereth not our feet to slip.

9 For thou (O God) hast prooued vs :
thou also hast tryed vs, like as siluer is tryed.

10 Thou broughtest vs into the snare :
and laydest trouble vpon our loynes.

11 Thou sufferedst men to ride ouer our
heads: we went through fire and water, and
thou broughtest vs out into a wealthy place.

12 I will goe into thy house with burnt
offerings: and wil pay thee my vowes which
I promised with my lips, and spake with my
mouth when I was in trouble

13 I will

13 I will offer vnto thee fat burnt sacrifices, with the incense of rammes: I will offer bullocks and goats.

14 O come hither and hearken, all ye that feare God: and I will tell you what hee hath done for my soule.

15 I called vnto him with my mouth: and gaue him prayes with my tongue.

16 If I incline vnto wickednesse with mine heart: the Lord will not heare me.

17 But God hath heard me: and considered the voyce of my prayer.

18 Praised be God, which hath not cast out my prayer: nor turned his mercy from me.

Deus misereatur. Psal. 67.

God bee mercifull vnto vs, and blesse vs: and shew vs the light of his countenance, and be mercifull vnto vs.

2 That thy way may bee knownen vpon earth: thy sauing health among all nations.

3 Let the people prayse thee, O God: yea, let all the people prayse thee.

4 O let the nations reioyce and be glad: for thou shalt iudge the folke righteously, and gouerne the Nations vpon earth.

5 Let the people prayse thee, O God: let all the people prayse thee.

6 Then shall the earth bring forth her increase: and God euen our owne God shall giue vs his blessing.

7 God shall blesse vs: and all the ends of the world shall feare him.

Exurgat Deus. Psal. 68.

Let God arise, and let his enemies bee scattered: let them also that hate him, flee before him.

2 Like as the smoake vanissheth, so shalt thou drie them away: and like as waxe melteth at the fire, so let the vngodly perish at the presence of God.

3 But let the righteous be glad and reioyce before God: let them also bee merry and ioyfull.

4 O sing vnto God, and sing prayes vnto his Name: magnifie him that rideth vpon the heauens as it were vpon an horse, prayse him in his Name, yea, and reioyce before him.

5 He is a father of the fatherlesse, and defendeth the cause of the widowes: euen God in his holy habitation.

6 Hee is the God that maketh men to be of one minde in an house, and bringeth the prisoners out of captiuitie: but letteth the runnagates continue in scarcenesse.

7 O God, when thou wentest forth before the people: when thou wentest through the wildernesse.

8 The earth shooke, and the heauens dropped at the presence of God: euen as Sinai al-

so was moued at the presence of God which is the God of Israel.

9 Thou, O God, sentest a gracious raine vpon thine inheritance: and refreshedst it when it was weary.

10 Thy Congregation shall dwell therein: for thou, O God, hast of thy goodnesse prepared for the poore.

11 The Lord gaue the word: great was the company of the preachers.

12 Kings with their armies did flie and were discomfited: and they of the household diuided the spoile.

13 Though ye haue lien among the pots yet shall ye be as the wings of a doue: that is couered with siluer wings, and her feathers like gold.

14 When the Almighty scattered Kings for their sake: then were they as white as snow in Salmon.

15 As the hill of Basan, so is Gods hill: euen an high hill, as the hill of Basan.

16 Why hop ye so ye hie hills? this is Gods hill, in the which it pleaseth him to dwell: yea, the Lord will abide in it for euer.

17 The charets of God are twenty thousand, euen thousands of Angels: and the Lord is among them as in the holy place of Sinai.

18 Thou art gone vp on high, thou hast led captiuitie captiue, and receiued gifts for men: yea, euen for thy enemies, that the Lord God might dwell among them.

19 Praised bee the Lord dayly: euen the God which helpeth vs, and powreth his benefits vpon vs.

20 He is our God, euen the God of whom commeth saluation: God is the Lord by whom we escape death.

21 God shall wound the head of his enemies: and the haire scalpe of such a one as goeth on still in his wickednesse.

22 The Lord hath said, I will bring my people againe, as I did from Basan: mine owne will I bring againe, as I did sometime from the deepe of the Sea.

23 That thy foote may bee dipped in the blood of thine enemies: and that the tongue of thy dogges may bee redde through the same.

24 It is well seene, O God, how thou goest: how thou my God and King goest in the Sanctuary.

25 The Singers goe before, the Minstrels follow after: in the midst are the Damoels playing with the timbrels.

26 Giue thanks, O Israel, vnto God the Lord in the Congregations: from the ground of the heart.

27 There is little Benjamin their Ruler, and

and the Princes of Iuda their Counsaile: the Princes of Zebulun, and the Princes of Nephtali.

28 Thy God hath sent forth strength for thee: stablish the thing, O God, that thou hast wrought in vs.

29 For thy Temples sake at Ierusalem: so shall Kings bring presents vnto thee.

30 When the company of the speare-men, and multitude of the mighty, are scattered abroad among the beasts of the people (so that they humbly bring pieces of siluer) and when hee hath scattered the people that delight in warre.

31 Then shall the princes come out of Egypt: the Morians land shall soone stretch out her hands vnto God.

32 Sing vnto God, O yee kingdomes of the earth: O sing praises vnto the Lord.

33 Which sitteth in the heauens ouer all from the beginning: loe, hee doeth send out his voyce, yea, and that a mighty voyce.

34 Ascribe ye the power to God ouer Israel: his worship and strength is in the clouds.

35 O God, wonderfull art thou in thy holy places: euen the God of Israel, he will giue strength and power vnto his people, blessed be God.

Saluum me fac. Psal. 69.

*Evening
prayer.*



Aue mee, O God: for the waters are come in, euen vnto my soule.

2 I sticke fast in the deepe myre where no ground is: I am come into deepe waters, so that the floods runne ouer me.

3 I am weary of crying, my throat is dry: my fight faileth mee for waiting long vpon my God.

4 They that hate me without a cause, are moe then the haire of my head: they that are mine enemies, and would destroy mee guiltlesse, are mighty.

5 I payed them the things that I neuer tooke: God thou knowest my simplenesse, and my faults are not hid from thee.

6 Let not them that trust in thee, O Lord God of hosts, bee ashamed for my cause: let not those that seeke thee, bee confounded through me, O Lord God of Israel.

7 And why? for thy sake haue I suffered reproofe: shame hath couered my face.

8 I am become a stranger vnto my brethren: euen an aliant vnto my mothers children.

9 For the zeale of thy house hath euen eaten mee: and the rebukes of them that rebuked thee, are fallen vpon me.

10 I wept, and chastened my selfe with fasting: and that was turned to my reproofe.

11 I put on a sackcloth also: and they tested vpon me.

12 They that sit in the gate speake against me: and the drunkards make songs vpon me.

13 But Lord, I make my prayer vnto thee: in an acceptable time.

14 Heare mee, O God, in the multitude of thy mercie: euen in the truth of thy saluation.

15 Take me out of the myre, that I sinke not: Oh let me be deliuered from them that hate me, and out of the deepe waters.

16 Let not the water flood drowne me, neither let the deepe swallow mee vp: and let not the pit shut her mouth vpon me.

17 Heare mee, O Lord, for thy louing kindnes is comfortable: turne thee vnto me, according to the multitude of thy mercies.

18 And hide not thy face from thy seruant, for I am in trouble: Oh haste thee, and heare me.

19 Draw nigh vnto my soule, and saue it: oh deliuer me, because of mine enemies.

20 Thou hast knowen my reproofe, my shame, and my dishonour: mine aduersaries are all in thy sight.

21 Thy rebuke hath broken my heart, I am full of heauinesse: I looked for some to haue pitie on mee, but there was no man, neither found I any to comfort me.

22 They gaue me gall to eate: and when I was thirsty, they gaue me vineger to drinke.

23 Let their table be made a snare to take themselves withall: and let the things (that should haue bene for their wealth) be vnto them an occasion of falling.

24 Let their eyes be blinded that they see not: and euer bow downe their backs.

25 Powre out thine indignation vpon them: and let thy wrathfull displeasure take hold of them.

26 Let their habitation be void: and no man to dwell in their tents.

27 For they persecute him whom thou hast smitten: and they talke how they may vex them whom thou hast wounded.

28 Let them fall from one wickednesse to another: and not come into thy righteousness.

29 Let them be wiped out of the booke of the liuing: and not be written among the righteous.

30 As for me, when I am poore and in heauinesse: thy helpe (O God) shall lift me vp.

31 I will praise the Name of God with a song: and magnifie it with thanksgiuing.

32 This also shall please the Lord: better then a bullocke, that hath hornes and hooves.

33 The humble shall consider this, and be

be glad: seeke yee after God, and your soule shall liue.

34 For the Lord heareth the poore, and despiseth not his prisoners.

35 Let heauen and earth praise him: the sea, and all that moueth therein.

36 For God will saue Sion, and build the cities of Iuda: that men may dwell there, and haue it in possession.

37 The posteritie also of his seruants shall inherit it: and they that loue his Name, shall dwell therein.

Deus in adiutorium. Psal. 70.

Haste thee, O God, to deliuer me: make haste to helpe me, O Lord.

2 Let them bee ashamed and confounded that seeke after my soule: let them bee turned backward and put to confusion, that with me euill.

3 Let them (for their reward) bee soone brought to shame: that crie ouer me, There, there.

4 But let all those that seeke thee, bee ioyfull and glad in thee: and let all such as delight in thy saluation, say alway, The Lord be praised.

5 As for mee, I am poore and in misery: haste thee vnto me (O God.)

6 Thou art my helper and my redeemer: O Lord, make no long tarrying.

In te Domine speraui. Psal. 71.

In thee, O Lord, haue I put my trust, let mee neuer be put to confusion: but rid mee and deliuer me in thy righteousness, encline thine eare vnto mee, and saue mee.

2 Be thou my strong hold, whereunto I may alway resort: thou hast promised to helpe me, for thou art my house of defence, and my castle.

3 Deliuer mee, O my God, out of the hand of the vngodly: out of the hand of the vnrighteous and cruell man.

4 For thou, O Lord God, art the thing that I long for: thou art my hope, euen from my youth.

5 Through thee haue I bene holden vp euer since I was borne: thou art hee that tooke me out of my mothers wombe, my praise shall be alway of thee.

6 I am become as it were a monster vnto many: but my sure trust is in thee.

7 O let my mouth bee filled with thy praise: (that I may sing of thy glory) and honour all the day long.

8 Cast me not away in the time of age: forsake me not when my strength faileth me.

9 For mine enemies speake against mee, and they that lay waite for my soule, take

their counsell together, saying: God hath forsaken him, persecute him, and take him, for there is none to deliuer him.

10 Go not farre from me, O God: my God, haste thee to helpe me.

11 Let them bee confounded and perish, that are against my soule: let them be couered with shame and dishonour that seeke to doe me euill.

12 As for mee, I will patiently abide alway: and will praise thee more and more.

13 My mouth shall dayly speake of thy righteousness and saluation: for I know no end thereof.

14 I will goe forth in the strength of the Lord God: and will make mention of thy righteousness onely.

15 Thou, O God, hast taught mee from my youth vntill now: therefore will I tell of thy wonderous workes.

16 Forsake mee not, O God, in mine old age, when I am gray headed: vntill I haue shewed thy strength vnto this generation, and thy power to all them that are yet for to come.

17 Thy righteousness, O God, is very high: and great things are they that thou hast done, O God, who is like vnto thee?

18 O what great troubles and aduersities hast thou shewed mee, and yet diddest thou turne and refresh me: yea, and broughtest me from the deepe of the earth againe.

19 Thou hast brought mee to great honour: and comforted me on euery side.

20 Therefore will I praise thee and thy faithfulness (O God) playing vpon an instrument of musike: vnto thee will I sing vpon the Harpe, O thou holy One of Israel.

21 My lips wil be faine when I sing vnto thee: and so will my soule whom thou hast deliuered.

22 My tongue also shall talke of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded and brought vnto shame that seeke to doe me euill.

Deus iudicium. Psal. 72.

Give the King thy indgements (O God): and thy righteousness vnto the Kings sonne.

2 Then shall he iudge the people according vnto right: and defend the poore.

3 The mountaines also shall bring peace: and the little hilles righteousness vnto the people.

4 Hee shall keepe the simple folke by their right: defend the children of the poore, and punish the wrong doer.

5 They shall feare thee as long as the Sunne and Moone endureth: from one generation to another.

6 Hee

6 Hee shall come downe like the raine into a fleece of wooll: euen as the drops that water the earth.

7 In his time shall the righteous flourish: yea, and abundance of peace, so long as the Moone endureth.

8 His dominion shall be also from the one Sea to the other: and from the Flood vnto the worlds end.

9 They that dwell in the wildernesse, shall kneele before him: his enemies shall lick the dust.

10 The kings of Tharsis, and of the Isles shall giue presents: the kings of Arabia and Saba shall bring gifts.

11 All kings shall fall downe before him: all nations shall doe him seruice.

12 For hee shall deliuer the poore when hee cryeth: the needy also, and him that hath no helper.

13 Hee shall be fauourable to the simple and needy: and shall preferue the soules of the poore.

14 He shall deliuer their soules from falsehood and wrong: and deare shall their blood be in his sight.

15 Hee shall liue, and vnto him shall bee giuen of the gold of Arabia: prayer shall bee made euer vnto him, and dayly shall he be praised.

16 There shall be an heape of corne in the earth high vpon the hilles: his fruit shall shake like Libanus, and shall be greene in the city, like grasse vpon the earth.

17 His Name shall endure for euer, his Name shall remaine vnder the Sunne among the posterities: which shalbe blessed through him, and all the heathen shall praise him.

18 Blessed bee the Lord God, euen the God of Israel: which onely doth wondrous things.

19 And blessed bee the Name of his Maiestie for euer: and all the earth shall be filled with his Maiestie. Amen, Amen.

Quam bonus Israel. Psal. 73.

*Evening
prayer.*



Truely God is louing vnto Israel: euen vnto such as are of a cleane heart.

2 Neuerthelesse, my feete were almost gone: my treadings had welnigh slippt.

3 And why? I was grieved at the wicked: I doe also see the vngodly in such prosperitie.

4 For they are in no perill of death: but are lustie and strong.

5 They come in no misfortune like other folke: neither are they plagued like other men.

6 And this is the cause that they bee so

holden with pride: and ouerwhelmed with crueltie.

7 Their eyes swell with fatnesse: and they doe euen what they lust.

8 They corrupt other, and speake of wicked blasphemy: their talking is against the most Highest.

9 For they stretch forth their mouth vnto the heauen: and their tongue goeth thorow the world.

10 Therefore fall the people vnto them: and thereout sucke they no small aduantage.

11 Tush (say they) how should God perceiue it: is there knowledge in the most Highest?

12 Lo, these are the vngodly, these prosper in the world, and these haue riches in possession: and I said, Then haue I cleansed my heart in vaine, and washed my hands in innocencie.

13 All the day long haue I bene punished: and chastened euery morning.

14 Yea, and I had almost said euen as they: but loe, then I should haue condemned the generation of thy children.

15 Then thought I to vnderstand this: but it was too hard for me.

16 Vntill I went into the Sanctuary of God: then vnderstood I the end of these men.

17 Namely, how thou doest set them in slippery places: and castest them downe, and destroyest them.

18 O how suddenly doe they consume: perish, and come to a fearefull end?

19 Yea, euen like as a dreame when one awaketh: so shalt thou make their image to vanish out of the citie.

20 Thus my heart was grieved: and it went euen thorow my reines.

21 So foolish was I and ignorant: euen as it were a beast before thee.

22 Neuerthelesse, I am alway by thee: for thou hast holden me by my right hand.

23 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsell: and after that, receiue me with glory.

24 Whom haue I in heauen but thee, and there is none vpon earth that I desire in comparison of thee.

25 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for euer.

26 For loe, they that forsake thee, shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that commit fornication against thee.

27 But it is good for mee to hold mee fast by God, to put my trust in the Lord God: and to speake of all thy workes in the gates of the daughter of Sion.

Vt quid Deus? Psal. 74.

O God wherefore art thou absent from vs so long: why is thy wrath so hote against the sheepe of thy pasture?

2 O thinke vpon thy Congregation: whom thou hast purchased and redeemed of old.

3 Thinke vpon the tribe of thine inheritance and mount Sion wherein thou hast dwelt.

4 Lift vp thy feet, that thou mayest utterly destroy euery enemy: which hath done euill in thy Sanctuary.

5 Thine aduersaries roare in the midst of thy Congregations, and set vp their banners for tokens.

6 He that hewed timber afore out of the thicke trees: was knowen to bring it to an excellent worke.

7 But now they breake downe all the carued worke thereof: with axes and hammers.

8 They haue set fire vpon thy holy places: and haue defiled the dwelling place of thy Name, euen vnto the ground.

9 Yea, they sayd in their hearts, let vs make hauocke of them altogether: thus haue they burnt vp all the houses of God in the land.

10 We see not our tokens, there is not one Prophet more: no nor one is there amongst vs that vnderstandeth any more.

11 O God, how long shall the aduersary doe this dishonour: how long shall the enemy blaspheme thy Name, for euer.

12 Why withdrawest thou thy hand: why pluckest not thou thy right hand out of thy bosome to consume the enemy?

13 For God is my King of old; the helpe that is done vpon earth, he doeth it himselfe.

14 Thou diddest diuide the sea through thy power: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

15 Thou smorest the heads of Leviathan in pieces: and gauest him to be meat for the people in the wilderness.

16 Thou broughtest out fountaines and waters out of the hard rockes: thou driedst vp mighty waters.

17 The day is thine, & the night is thine: thou hast prepared the light and the Sunne.

18 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made Summer and Winter.

19 Remember this, O Lord, how the enemy hath rebuked: and how the foolish people hath blasphemed thy Name.

20 O deliuer not the soule of thy turtle Dove vnto the multitude of the enemies: and forget not the Congregation of the poore for euer.

21 Look vpon the Covenant: for all the earth is full of darknes & cruell habitations.

22 Oh let not the simple goe away ashamed: but let the poore and needy giue praise vnto thy Name.

23 Arise, O God, maintaine thine owne cause: remember how the foolish man blasphemeth thee daily.

24 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the presumption of them that hate thee, increaseth euer more and more.

Confitebimur tibi. Psal. 75.



Vnto thee (O God) doe wee giue *Morning* thanks: yea, vnto thee doe wee *prayer.* giue thanks.

2 Thy Name also is so night: and that doe thy wonderous works declare.

3 When I receiue the Congregation: I shall iudge according vnto right.

4 The earth is weake, and all the inhabitants thereof: I beare vp the pillars of it.

5 I said vnto the fooles, Deale not so madly: and to the vngodly, Set not vp your horne.

6 Set not vp your horne on high: and speake not with a stiffe necke.

7 For promotion commeth neither from the East nor from the West, nor yet from the South.

8 And why? God is the Iudge: hee putteth downe ne, and setteth vp another.

9 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red: it is full mixt, and he powreth out of the same.

10 As for the dregs thereof: all the vngodly of the earth shall drinke them, and suck them out.

11 But I will talke of the God of Iacob: and praise him for euer.

12 All the hornes of the vngodly also will I breake: and the hornes of the righteous shall be exalted.

Notus in Iudea. Psal. 76.

In Iury is God knowen: his Name is great in Israel.

2 At Salem is his Tabernacle: and his dwelling in Sion.

3 There brake hee the arrowes of the bow: the shield, the sword, and the battell.

4 Thou art of more honour and might: then the hilles of the robbers.

5 The proude are robbed, they haue slept their sleepe: and all the men (whose hands were mightie) haue found nothing.

6 At thy rebuke (O God of Iacob:) both the charer and horse are fallen.

7 Thou, euen thou art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when thou art angry?

8 Thou didst cause thy iudgement to be heard from heauen: the earth trembled and was still.

9 When

9 When God arose to iudgement: and to helpe all the meeke vpon earth.

10 The fiercenesse of man shall turne to thy praise: and the fiercenesse of them shalt thou refraine.

11 Promise vnto the Lord your God, and keepe it, all yee that are round about him: bring presents vnto him that ought to bee feared.

12 He shall refraine the spirit of princes: and is wonderfull among the Kings of the earth.

Voce mea ad Dominum. Psal. 77.

I Will cry vnto God with my voyce: euen vnto God will I cry with my voice, and he shall hearken vnto me.

2 In the time of my trouble I sought the Lord: my sore ranne, and ceased not, in the night season my soule refused comfort.

3 When I am in heauinesse, I will thinke vpon God: when my heart is vexed, I will complaine.

4 Thou holdeest mine eyes waking: I am so feeble that I cannot speake.

5 I haue considered the dayes of old: and the yeeres that are past.

6 I call to remembrance my song: and in the night I commune with mine owne heart, and search out my spirits.

7 Will the Lord absent himselfe for euer: and will he be no more intreated?

8 Is his mercy cleane gone for euer: and is his promise come vnto an end for euermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to bee gracious: and will hee shut vp his louing kindnesse in displeasure?

10 And I said, It is mine owne infirmitie: but I will remember the yeeres of the right hand of the most Highest.

11 I will remember the works of the Lord: and call to mind the wonders of old time.

12 I will thinke also of all thy works: and my talking shall be of thy doings.

13 Thy way, O God, is holy: who is so great a God (as our God?)

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders and hast declared thy power among the people.

15 Thou hast mightily deliuered thy people: euen the sonnes of Iacob and Ioseph.

16 The waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee, and were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds powred out water, the ayre thundred: and thine arrowes went abroad.

18 The voyce of thy thunder was heard round about: the lightning shone vpon the ground, the earth was moued, and shooke withall.

19 Thy way is in the Sea, and thy paths in the great waters: and thy footsteps are not knownen.

20 Thou leddest thy people like sheepe: by the hand of Moses and Aaron.

Attendite popule. Psal. 78.

Hear my Law, O my people: *Evening* incline your eares vnto the prayer. words of my mouth.

2 I will open my mouth in a parable: I will declare hard sentences of old.

3 Which wee haue heard and knowen: and such as our fathers haue tolde vs.

4 That we should not hide them from the children of the generations to come: but to shew the honour of the Lord, his mightie and wonderfull workes that he hath done.

5 He made a Couenant with Iacob, and gaue Israel a Law: which he commanded our forefathers to teach their children.

6 That their posteritie might know it: and the children which were yet vnborne.

7 To the intent that when they came vp: they might shew their children the same.

8 That they might put their trust in God: and not to forget the works of God, but to keepe his commandements.

9 And not to bee as their forefathers, a faithlesse and stubborne generation: a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit cleaueth not stedfastly vnto God.

10 Like as the children of Ephraim, which being harnessed, and carying bowes, turned themselves backe in the day of battell.

11 They kept not the Couenant of God: and would not walke in his law.

12 But forgate what hee had done: and the wonderfull worke that hee had shewed for them.

13 Marueilous things did he in the fight of our forefathers in the land of Egypt: euen in the field of Zoan.

14 He diuided the sea, and let them goe through: he made the waters to stand on an heape.

15 In the day time also he led them with a cloud: and all the night through with a light of fire.

16 Hee claue the hard rockes in the wilderness: and gaue them drinke thereof, as it had bene out of the great depth.

17 He brought waters out of the stonie rocke: so that it gushed out like the riuers.

18 Yet for all this they sinned more against him: and prouoked the most Highest in the wilderness.

19 They tempted God in their hearts: and required meat for their lust.

20 They

20 They spake against God, also, saying : Shall God prepare a table in the wilderness ?

21 Hee smote the stony rocke in deede, that the water gushed out, and the streames flowed withall: but can hee giue bread also, or prouide flesh for his people ?

22 When the Lord heard this, hee was wroth : so the fire was kindled in Iacob, and there came vp heavy displeasure against Israel.

23 Because they beleueed not in God: and put not their trust in his helpe.

24 So he commanded the clouds about: and opened the doores of heauen.

25 Hee rained downe Manna also vpon them for to eate: and gaue them food from heauen.

26 So man did eate Angels food: for he sent them meat enough.

27 He caused the East wind to blow vnder heauen: and through his power hee brought in the South-west winde.

28 Hee rained flesh vpon them as thicke as dust: and feathered foules like as the sand of the Sea.

29 He let it fall among their tents: euen round about their habitation.

30 So they did eat and were well filled, for hee gaue them their owne desire: they were not disappointed of their lust.

31 But while the meate was yet in their mouthes, the heauy wrath of God came vpon them, and slew the wealthiest of them: yea, and smote downe the chosen men that were in Israel.

32 But for all this they sinned yet more: and beleueed not his wondrous workes.

33 Therefore their dayes did he consume in vanitie: and their yeeres in trouble.

34 When he slew them, they sought him: and turned them early, and enquired after God.

35 And they remembered that God was their strength: and that the high God was their redeemer.

36 Neuerthelesse, they did but flatter him with their mouth: and dissembled with him in their tongue.

37 For their heart was not whole with him: neither continued they stedfast in his couenant.

38 But hee was so mercifull, that hee forgauē their misdeeds, and destroyed them not.

39 Yea, many a time turned he his wrath away: and would not suffer his whole displeasure to arise.

40 For hee considered that they were but flesh: and that they were euen a winde that passeth away, and commeth not againe.

41 Many a time did they prouoke him in

the wilderness: and grieved him in the desert.

42 They turned backe and tempted God: and moued the holy One in Israel.

43 They thought not of his hand: and of the day when he deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

44 How hee had wrought his miracles in Egypt: & his wonders in the field of Zoan.

45 Hee turned their waters into blood: so that they might not drinke of the riuers.

46 He sent lice among them, and deuoured them vp: and frogs to destroy them.

47 Hee gaue their fruit vnto the caterpiller: and their labour vnto the grasshopper.

48 Hee destroyed their vines with hailestones: and their mulberry trees with the frost.

49 Hee smote their cattell also with hailestones: & their flocks with hot thunderbolts.

50 He cast vpon them the furiousnesse of his wrath, anger, displeasure, and trouble: and sent euill Angels among them.

51 He made a way to his indignation, and spared not their soule from death: but gaue their life ouer to the pestilence.

52 And smote all the first borne in Egypt: the most principall and mightiest in the dwellings of Ham.

53 But as for his owne people, hee led them forth like sheepe: and caried them in the wilderness like a flocke.

54 Hee brought them safely out that they should not feare: and ouerwhelmed their enemies with the sea.

55 And brought them within the borders of his Sanctuary: euen to his mountaine, which he purchased with his right hand.

56 Hee cast out the heathen also before them: caused their land to bee diuided among them for an heritage, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents.

57 So they tempted and displeased the most high God: and kept not his Testimonies.

58 But turned their backs, and fell away like their forefathers: starting aside like a broken bow.

59 For they grieved him with their hill altars: and prouoked him to displeasure with their images.

60 When God heard this, he was wroth: and tooke sore displeasure at Israel.

61 So that he forooke the Tabernacle in Silo: euen the tent that he had pitched among them.

62 He deliuered their power into captiuitie: and their beautie into the enemies hand.

63 He gaue his people ouer also vnto the sword: and was wroth with his inheritance.

64 The fire consumed their young men: & their maidens were not giuen to marriage.

65 Their Priests were slaine with the sword: and there were no widowes to make lamentation.

66 So the Lord awaked as one out of sleepe: and like a giant refreshed with wine.

67 Hee smote his enemies in the hinder parts: and put them to a perpetuall shame.

68 Hee refused the tabernacle of Ioseph: and chose not the tribe of Ephraim.

69 But chose the tribe of Iuda: euen the hill of Sion which he loued.

70 And there hee builded his Temple on high: and laid the foundation of it like the ground which he hath made continually.

71 Hee chose David also his seruant: and tooke him away from the sheepfolds.

72 As hee was following the Ewes great with young ones, hee tooke him: that hee might feed Iacob his people, and Israel his inheritance.

73 So hee fed them with a faithfull and true heart: and ruled them prudently with all his power.

Deus uenerunt. Psal. 79.



God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance: thy holy Temple haue they defiled, and made Hierusalem an heape of stones.

2 The dead bodies of thy seruants haue they giuen to be meate vnto the foules of the ayre: and the flesh of thy Saints to the beasts of the land.

3 Their blood haue they shed like water on euery side of Hierusalem: and there was no man to bury them.

4 We are become an open shame to our enemies: a very scorne and derision vnto them that are round about vs.

5 Lord, how long wilt thou bee angry: shall thy ielousie burne like fire for euer?

6 Powre out thine indignation vpon the Heathen that haue not knowen thee: and vpon the kingdomes that haue not called vpon thy Name.

7 For they haue deuoured Iacob: and hid waste his dwelling place.

8 O remember not our old sinnes, but haue mercy vpon vs, and that soone: for we are come to great misery.

9 Helpe vs, O God of our saluation, for the glory of thy Name: O deliuer vs, and be mercifull vnto our sins for thy Names sake.

10 Wherefore doe the Heathen say: Where is now there God?

11 O let the vengeance of thy seruants blood that is shed: bee openly shewed vpon the heathen in our sight.

12 O let the sorrowfull sighing of the prisoners come before thee: according to

the greatnesse of thy power preferue thou those that are appointed to die.

13 And for the blasphemie wherewith our neighbours haue blasphemed thee: reward thou them (O Lord) seven fold into their bosome.

14 So wee that be thy people, and sheepe of thy pasture, shall giue thee thanks for euer: and will alway bee shewing forth thy praise from generation to generation.

Qui regis Israel. Psal. 80.

HEARE, O thou shephard of Israel, thou that ledest Ioseph like a sheepe: shew thy selfe also thou that sittest vpon the Cherubims.

2 Before Ephraim, Benjamin, and Manasses: sturre vp thy strength and come and helpe vs

3 Turne vs againe, O God: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

4 O Lord God of hostes: how long wilt thou be angry with thy people that prayeth?

5 Thou feedest them with the bread of teares: and giest them plenteousnesse of teares to drinke.

6 Thou hast made vs a very strife vnto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh vs to scorne.

7 Turne vs againe thou God of hostes: shew the light of thy countenance, and wee shall be whole.

8 Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the Heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou madest roome for it: when it had taken root, it filled the land.

10 The hilles were couered with the shadow of it: and the boughes thereof were like the goodly Cedar trees.

11 Shee stretched out her branches vnto the sea: and her boughes vnto the riuer.

12 Why hast thou then broken downe her hedge: that all they that goe by, plucke off her grapes?

13 The wilde Beare our of the wood doeth roote it vp: and the wilde beasts of the field deuoure it.

14 Turne thee againe, thou God of hostes, looke downe from heauen: behold, and visite this vine.

15 And the place of the vineyard that thy right hand hath planted: and the branch that thou madest so strong for thy selfe.

16 It is burnt with fire, and cut downe: and they shall perish at the rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be vpon the man of thy right hand: and vpon the son of man whom thou madest so strong for thine owne selfe.

18 And so will not wee goe backe from thee:

*Morning
prayer.*

*Euer
pra*

thee: O let vs liue, and we shall call vpon thy Name.

19 Turne vs againe, O Lord God of hosts: shew the light of thy countenance, and we shall be whole.

Exultate Des. Psal. 81.

Sing wee merrily vnto God our strength: make a cheerefull noyse vnto the God of Iacob.

2 Take the Psalme, bring hither the Tabret: the merry Harpe, with the Lute.

3 Blow vp the Trumpet in the New Moone: euen in the time appointed, and vpon our soleme feast day.

4 For this was made a statute for Israel: and a Law of the God of Iacob.

5 This hee ordained in Ioseph for a testimony: when hee came out of the land of Egypt, and had heard a strange language.

6 I eased his shoulder from the burden: and his hands were deliuered from making of the pots.

7 Thou calledst vpon me in troubles, and I deliuered thee: and heard thee what time as the storme fell vpon thee.

8 I proued thee also: at the waters of strife.

9 Heare, O my people, and I will assure thee, O Israel: if thou wilt hearken vnto me.

10 There shall no strange god be in thee: neither shalt thou worship any other god.

11 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Egypt: open thy mouth wide, and I shall fill it.

12 But my people would not heare my voyce: and Israel would not obey me.

13 So I gaue them vp vnto their owne hearts lust: and let them follow their owne imaginations.

14 O that my people would haue hearkened vnto me, for if Israel had walked in my wayes.

15 I should soone haue put downe their enemies: and turned my hand against their aduersaries.

16 The haters of the Lord should haue been found liars: but their time should haue endured for euer.

17 He should haue fed them also with the finest wheat flowre: and with honey out of the stony rocke should I haue satisfied thee.

Dem quis similis? Psal. 82.

God standeth in the Congregation of Princes: hee is a Iudge among gods.

2 How long will yee giue wrong iudgement: and accept the persons of the vngodly?

3 Defend the poore and fatherlesse: see that such as be in need and necessitie, haue right.

4 Deliuer the out-cast and pōore: saue them from the hand of the vngodly.

5 They will not bee learned, nor vnderstand, but walke on still in darknesse: all the foundations of the earth be out of course.

6 I haue said, Ye are gods: and ye all are children of the most Highest.

7 But yee shall die like men: and fall like one of the Princes.

8 Arise, O God, and iudge thou the earth: for thou shalt take all heathen to thine inheritance.

Dem quis similis? Psal. 83.

Hold not thy tongue, O God, keepe not still silence: refraine not thy selfe, O God.

2 For loe, thine enemies make a murmuring: and they that hate thee, haue lift vp their head.

3 They haue imagined craftily against thy people: and taken counsell against thy secret ones.

4 They haue said, Come, and let vs roote them out, that they be no more a people: and that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance.

5 For they haue cast their heads together with one consent: and are confederate against thee.

6 The Tabernacles of the Edomites and the Ismaelites: the Moabites and Hagarens.

7 Gebal, and Ammon, and Amalech: the Philistines, with them that dwell at Tyre.

8 Assur also is ioyned vnto them: and haue holpen the children of Lot.

9 But doe thou to them as vnto the Madianites: vnto Sisera, and vnto Iabin, at the brooke of Kison.

10 Which perished at Endor: and became as the dung of the earth.

11 Make them and their Princes like Oreb and Zeb: yea, make all their Princes like as Zeba and Salmana.

12 Which say, Let vs take to our selues: the houses of God in possession.

13 O my God, make them like vnto a wheele: and as the stubble before the winde.

14 Like as the fire that burneth vp the wood: and as the flame that consumeth the mountaines.

15 Persecute them euen so with thy tempest: and make them afraid with thy storme.

16 Make their faces ashamed, O Lord: that they may seeke thy Name.

17 Let them bee confounded and vexed euer more and more: let them bee put to shame and perish.

18 And they shall know that thou (whose Name is Iehouah:) art only the most highest ouer all the earth.

Quam dilecta. Psal. 84.

O How amiable are thy dwellings : thou Lord of hosts ?

2 My soule hath a desire and longing to enter into the Courts of the Lord : my heart and my flesh reioyce in the liuing God.

3 Yea, the sparrow hath found her an house, and the swallow a nest, where she may lay her young : euen thine Altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God.

4 Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be alway praising thee.

5 Blessed is the man, whose strength is in thee : in whose heart are thy wayes.

6 Which going through the vale of miserie, vse it for a well : and the pooles are filled with water.

7 They wil go from strength to strength: and vnto the God of gods, appeareth euery one of them in Sion.

8 O Lord God of hosts, heare my prayer : hearken, O God of Iacob.

9 Behold, O God, our defender: and looke vpon the face of thine Anointed.

10 For one day in thy Courts : is better then a thousand.

11 I had rather be a doore keeper in the House of my God: then to dwell in the tents of yngodlinesse.

12 For the Lord God is a light and defence : the Lord will giue grace and worship, and no good thing shall hee withhold from them that liue a godly life.

13 O Lord God of hosts : blessed is the man that putteth his trust in thee.

Benedixisti Domine. Psal. 85.

Lord, thou art become gracious vnto thy land : thou hast turned away the captiuitie of Iacob.

2 Thou hast forgiven the offence of thy people: and couered all their sinnes.

3 Thou hast taken away all thy displeasure : and turned thy selfe from thy wrathfull indignation.

4 Turne vs then, O God our Sauour : and let thine anger cease from vs.

5 Wilt thou be displeased at vs for euer : and wilt thou stretch out thy wrath from one generation to another ?

6 Wilt thou not turne againe and quicken vs : that thy people may reioyce in thee ?

7 Shew vs thy mercy, O Lord : and grant vs thy saluation.

8 I will hearken what the Lord God will say concerning me : for he shall speake peace vnto his people, and to his Saints, that they turne not againe.

9 For his saluation is nigh them that feare him : that glory may dwell in our land.

10 Mercy and truth are met together :

Righteousnesse and Peace haue kissed each other.

11 Truth shall flourish out of the earth : and righteousness hath looked downe from heauen.

12 Yea, the Lord shall shew louing kindness: and our land shall giue her increase.

13 Righteousnesse shall goe before him : and he shall direct his going in the way.

Inclina Domine. Psal. 86.

Bow downe thine eare, O Lord, and heare mee : for I am poore and in misery. *Morning prayer.*

2 Preterue thou my soule, for I am holy: my God, saue thy seru-
uant that putteth his trust in thee.

3 Be mercifull vnto me, O Lord : for I will call dayly vpon thee.

4 Comfort the soule of thy seru-
uant : for vnto thee, O Lord doe I lift vp my soule.

5 For thou Lord art good and gracious : and of great mercy vnto all them that call vpon thee.

6 Giue eare Lord vnto my prayer : and ponder the voice of my humble desires.

7 In the time of my trouble I will call vpon thee : for thou hearest me.

8 Among the gods there is none like vnto thee (O Lord:) there is not one that can doe as thou doest.

9 All nations whom thou hast made, shall come and worship thee, O Lord : and shall glorifie thy Name.

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things : thou art God alone.

11 Teach mee thy way (O Lord) and I will walke in thy truth: Oknit my heart vnto thee, that I may feare thy Name.

12 I will thanke thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart : and will praise thy Name for euermore.

13 For great is thy mercy toward mee : and thou hast deliuered my soule from the nethermost hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me: and the congregations of naughty men haue sought after my soule, and haue not set thee before their eyes.

15 But thou (O Lord God) art full of compassion and mercy : long suffering, plentiful in goodnesse and trueth.

16 O turne thee then vnto me, and haue mercy vpon mee : giue thy strength vnto thy seru-
uant, and helpe the sonne of thine hand-
maid.

17 Shew some good token vpon mee for good, that they which hate mee, may see it, and be ashamed : because thou Lord hast holpen me, and comforted me.

Fundamenta eius. Psal. 87.

Her foundations are vpon the holy hills : the Lord louch the gates of Sion, more then all the dwellings of Iacob.

2 Very excellent things are spoken of thee : thou citie of God.

3 I will thinke vpon Rahab and Babylon : with them that know me.

4 Behold ye the Philistines also : and they of Tyre, with the Morians, loe, there was he borne.

5 And of Sion it shall be reported, that he was borne in her : and the most High shall stablish her.

6 The Lord shall rehearse it when hee writeth vp the people : that hee was borne there.

7 The fingers also and trumpettters shall hee rehearse : all my fresh springs shall bee in thee.

Dominus Deus. Psal. 88.

O Lord God of my saluation, I haue cryed day and night before thee : O let my prayer enter into thy presence, encline thine eare vnto my calling.

2 For my soule is full of trouble : and my life draweth nigh vnto hell.

3 I am counted as one of them that goe downe into the pit : and I haue beene euen as a man that hath no strength.

4 Free among the dead, like vnto them that be wounded and lie in the graue : which bee out of remembrance, and are cut away from thy hand.

5 Thou hast layd me in the lowest pit : in a place of darkenesse, and in the deepe :

6 Thine indignation lieth hard vpon me : and thou hast vexed me with all thy stormes.

7 Thou hast put away mine acquaintance farre from me : and made me to be abhorred of them.

8 I am so fast in prison : that I cannot get forth.

9 My sight faileth for very trouble : Lord, I haue called daily vpon thee, I haue stretched out my hands vnto thee.

10 Doeſt thou shew wonders among the dead : or shall the dead rise vp againe and praise thee ?

11 Shal thy louing kindnes be shewed in the graue : or thy faithfulness in destruction ?

12 Shal thy wondrous works be knowen in the darke : and thy righteousness in the land where all things are forgotten ?

13 Vnto thee haue I cryed, O Lord : and early shall my prayer come before thee.

14 Lord why abhorrest thou my soule : and hidest thou thy face from me ?

15 I am in miserie, and like vnto him that is at the point to die : (euen from my youth

vp) thy terrours haue I suffered with a troubled minde.

16 Thy wrathfull displeasure goeth ouer me : and the feare of thee hath vndone me.

17 They came round about me daily, like water : and compassed mee together on euery side.

18 My louers and friends hast thou put away from mee : and hid mine acquaintance out of my sight.

Misericordias Domini. Psal. 89.

Y song shall be alway of the louing kindnes of the Lord : *Evening prayer.*

with my mouth will I euer be shewing thy trueth from one generation to another.

2 For I haue said, Mercy shall be set vp for euer : thy trueth shalt thou stablish in the heauens.

3 I haue made a Couenant with my chosen : I haue sworn vnto Dauid my seruant.

4 Thy seede will I stablish for euer : and set vp thy throne from one generation to another.

5 O Lord, the very heauens shall praise thy wonderous workes : and thy trueth in the congregation of the Saints.

6 For who is he among the clouds, that shall be compared vnto the Lord ?

7 And what is he among the gods : that shall be like vnto the Lord ?

8 God is very greatly to be feared in the counsell of the Saints : and to be had in reuerence of all them that are about him.

9 O Lord God of hostes, who is like vnto thee : thy trueth (most mightie Lord) is on euery side.

10 Thou rulest the raging of the Sea : thou stillest the waues thereof when they arise.

11 Thou hast subdued Egypt, and destroyed it : thou hast scattered thine enemies abroad with thy mightie arme.

12 The heauens are thine, the earth also is thine : thou hast laid the foundation of the round world, and all that therein is

13 Thou hast made the North and the South, Tabor and Hermon shall reioyce in thy Name.

14 Thou hast a mightie arme : strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

15 Righteousnesse and equity is the habitation of thy Seate : mercie and trueth shall goe before thy face.

16 Blessed is the people (O Lord) that can reioyce in thee : they shall walke in the light of thy countenance.

17 Their delight shall bee dayly in thy Name : and in thy righteousness shall they make their boast.

18 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy louing kindnesse thou shalt lift vp our hornes.

19 For the Lord is our defence: the Holy one of Israel is our King.

20 Thou spakest sometime in visions vnto thy Saints, and saydest: I haue laid helpe vpon one that is mightie, I haue exalted one chosen out of the people.

21 I haue found Dauid my seruant: with my holy oyle haue I annointed him.

22 My hand shall bold him fast: and my arme shall strengthen him.

23 The enemy shall not be able to doe him violence: the sonne of wickednes shall not hurt him.

24 I shall smite downe his foes before his face; and plague them that hate him.

25 My trueth also and my mercie shall be with him: and in my Name shall his horne be exalted.

26 I will set his dominion also in the Sea: and his right hand in the floods.

27 Hee shall call mee, Thou art my Father, my God, and my strong saluation.

28 And I will make him my first borne: higher then the Kings of the earth.

29 My mercy will I keepe for him for euermore: and my Couenant shall stand fast with him.

30 His seed also wil I make to endure for euer: and his throne as the dayes of heauen.

31 But if his children forsake my Law: and walke not in my iudgements,

32 If they breake my statutes, and keepe not my Commandements: I will visite their offences with the rodde, and their sinne with scourges.

33 Neuerthelesse, my louing kindnes will I not utterly take from him: nor suffer my trueth to faile.

34 My Couenant will I not breake, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips: I haue sworne once by my Holinesse, that I will not faile Dauid.

35 His seed shall endure for euer: and his seate is like as the Sunne before me.

36 He shall stand fast for euermore as the Moone: and as the faithfull witnes in heauen.

37 But thou hast abhorred and forsaken thine anointed: and art displeased at him.

38 Thou hast broken the couenant of thy seruant: and cast his crowne to the ground.

39 Thou hast ouerthrowne all his hedges: and broken downe his strong holds.

40 All they that goe by, spoile him: and he is become a rebuke vnto his neighbours.

41 Thou hast set vp the right hand of his enemies: and made all his aduersaries to reioyce.

42 Thou hast taken away the edge of his sword: and giuest him not victorie in the battell.

43 Thou hast put out his glory, and cast his throne downe to the ground.

44 The dayes of his youth hast thou shortened: and couered him with dishonour.

45 Lord, how long wilt thou hide thy self for euer: and shall thy wrath burne like fire?

46 O remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men for nought?

47 What man is hee that liueth, and shall not see death: and shall hee deliuer his soule from the hand of hell?

48 Lord, where are thy old louing kindneses: which thou swarest vnto Dauid in thy trueth?

49 Remember (Lord) the rebuke that thy seruants haue: and how I doe beare in my bosome the rebukes of many people.

50 Wherewith thine enemies haue blasphemed thee, and slandered the foote steps of thine annointed: praysed be the Lord for euermore. Amen, Amen.

Domine refugium. Psal. 90.

Lord thou hast beene our refuge: *Morning prayer.*
from one generation to another.

2 Before the mountaines were brought forth, or euer the earth and the world was made: thou art God from euerlasting, and world without end.

3 Thou turnest man to destruction: againe thou sayest Come againe ye children of men.

4 For a thousand yeeres in thy sight, are but as yesterday: seeing that is past as a watch in the night.

5 As soone as thou scatterest them, they are euen as a sleepe: and fade away suddenly like the grasle.

6 In the morning it is greene, and groweth vp: but in the euening it is cut downe, dried vp and withered.

7 For we consume away in thy displeasure, & are afraid of thy wrathfull indignation.

8 Thou hast set our misdeedes before thee: and our secret finnes in the sight of thy countenance.

9 For when thou art angry, all our dayes are gone: we bring our yeeres to an end, as it were a tale that is tolde.

10 The dayes of our age are threescore yeeres and ten, and though men be so strong that they come to fore score yeeres: yet is their strength then but labour and sorrow, so soone passeth it away, and we are gone.

11 But whoe regardeth the power of thy wrath: for euen thereafter as a man feareth, so is thy displeasure.

12 O teach vs to number our dayes: that we may apply our hearts vnto wisdome.

13 Turne thee againe (O Lord) at the last: and be gracious vnto thy seruants.

14 O satisfie vs with thy mercy, and that soone: so shall we reioyce and be glad all the dayes of our life.

15 Comfort vs againe now after the time that thou hast plagued vs: and for the yeres wherein we haue suffered aduersitie.

16 Shew thy seruants thy worke: and their children thy glory.

17 And the glorious Miesty of the Lord our God be vpon vs: prosper thou the worke of our hands vpon vs, O prosper thou our handy worke.

Qui habitat. Psal. 91.

WHO so dwelleth vnder the defence of the most High: shall abide vnder the shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say vnto the Lord, Thou art my hope and my strong hold: my God, in him will I trust.

3 For hee shall deliuer thee from the snare of the hunter: and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He shall defend thee vnder his wings: and thou shalt be safe vnder his feathers: his faithfulness and trueth shall bee thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou shalt not be afraid for any terror by night: nor for the arrow that flieth by day.

6 For the pestilence that walketh in darkenesse: nor for the sicknesse that destroyeth in the noone day.

7 A thousand shall fall beside thee, and ten thousand at thy right hand: but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Yea, with thine eyes shalt thou behold: and see the rewarde of the vngodly.

9 For thou Lord, art my hope: thou hast set thine house of defence very high.

10 There shall none euill happen vnto thee: neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall giue his Angels charge ouer thee: to keepe thee in all thy wayes.

12 They shall beare thee in their hands: that thou hurt not thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt goe vpon the Lyon and Adder: the yong Lyon and the Dragon shalt thou tread vnder thy feet.

14 Because he hath set his loue vpon me, therefore shall I deliuer him: I shall set him vp, because he hath knowen my Name.

15 He shall call vpon me, and I will heare him: yea, I am with him in trouble, I will deliuer him, and bring him to honour.

16 With long life will I satisfie him: and shew him my saluation.

Bonum est confiteri. Psal. 92.

IT is a good thing to giue thanks vnto the Lord: and to sing praises vnto thy Name, O most Highest.

2 To tell of thy louing kindnesse early in the morning: and of thy trueth in the night season.

3 Vpon an instrument of ten strings, and vpon the Lute: vpon a lowd instrument, and vpon the Harpe.

4 For thou Lord, hast made mee glad through thy workes: and I will reioyce in giuing praise for the operations of thy hands.

5 O Lord, how glorious are thy workes: and thy thoughts are very deepe.

6 An vnwise man doeth not well consider this: and a foole doeth not vnderstand it.

7 When the vngodly are greene as the grasse, and when all the workers of wickednesse doe flourish: then shall they be destroyed for euer, but thou Lord art the most highest for euermore.

8 For loe, thine enemies (O Lord) loe, thine enemies shall perish: and all the workers of wickednesse shall be destroyed.

9 But my horne shall be exalted like the horne of an Vnicorne: for I am anointed with fresh oyle.

10 Mine eye also shall see his lust of mine enemies: and mine eare shall heare his desire of the wicked that rise vp against me.

11 The righteous shall flourish like a Palme tree: and shall spread abroad like a Cedar in Libanus.

12 Such as be planted in the house of the Lord: shall flourish in the Courts of the house of our God.

13 They also shall bring forth more fruit in their age: and shall be fat and well liking.

14 That they may shew how true the Lord my strength is: and that there is no vnrighteousnesse in him.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 93.



He Lord is King, and hath put on glorious apparell: the Lord hath put on his apparell, and girded himselfe with strength.

Evening prayer.

2 He hath made the round world so sure: that it cannot be mooued.

3 Euer since the world began hath thy seate beene prepared: thou art from euerlasting.

4 The floods are risen (O Lord) the floods haue lift vp their voice: the floods lift vp their waues.

5 The waues of the Sea are mightie, and rage horribly: but yet the Lord that dwelleth on high, is mightier.

6 Thy testimonies, O Lord, are very sure: holinesse becommeth thy house for euer.

Deus ultionum. Psal 94.

O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth: thou God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thy selfe.

2 Arise thou Iudge of the world: and reward the proud after their deseruing.

3 Lord, how long shall the vngodly: how long shall the vngodly triumph?

4 How long shall all wicked doers speake so disdainfully: and make such proud boasting?

5 They smite downe thy people, O Lord: and trouble thine heritage.

6 They murder the widow and the stranger: and put the fatherlesse to death.

7 And yet they say, Tush, the Lord shall not see: neither shall God of Iacob regard it.

8 Take heed ye vnwise among the people: O ye fooles, when will ye vnderstand?

9 He that planted the eare: shall hee not heare? or hee that made the eye, shall hee not see?

10 Or, he that nurturerh the Heathen: it is he that teacheth man knowledge, shall not he punish?

11 The Lord knoweth the thoughts of man: that they are but vaine.

12 Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest (O Lord,) and teachest him in thy Law.

13 That thou mayest giue him patience, in time of aduersitie: vntill the pit be digged vp for the vngodly.

14 For the Lord will not faile his people: neither will he forsake his inheritance.

15 Vntill righteousnesse turne againe vnto iudgement: all such as bee true in heart, shall follow it.

16 Who will rise vp with me against the wicked: or who will take my part against the euill doers?

17 If the Lord had not helped mee: it had not failed but my soule had bene put to silence.

18 But when I said, My foot hath slipped: thy mercy (O Lord) held me vp.

19 In the multitude of the sorrowes that I had in my heart: thy comforts haue refreshed my soule.

20 Wilt thou haue any thing to doe with the stooles of wickednesse: which imagineth mischief as a law?

21 They gather them together against the soule of the righteous: and condemne the innocent blood.

22 But the Lord is my refuge: and my God is the strength of my confidence.

23 He shall recompense them their wickednesse, and destroy them in their owne malice: yea, the Lord our God shall destroy them.

*Venite, exultemus. Psal 95.**Morning prayer.*

O Come, let vs sing vnto the Lord: let vs heartily reioyce in the strength of our saluation.

2 Let vs come before his presence with thanksgiuing: and shew our selues glad in him with Psalmes.

3 For the Lord is a great God: and a great King aboue all gods.

4 In his hand are all the corners of the earth: and the strength of the hills is his also.

5 The Sea is his, and he made it: and his hands prepared the dry land.

6 O come, let vs worship and fall down: and kneele before the Lord our Maker.

7 For he is (the Lord) our God: and we are the people of his pasture, and sheepe of his hands.

8 To day if ye will heare his voice, harden not your hearts: as in the prouocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness.

9 When your fathers tempted me: proued me, and saw my workes.

10 Fourty yeeres long was I grieved with this generation, and said: It is a people that doe erre in their hearts, for they haue not known my wayes.

11 Vnto whom I sware in my wrath: that they should not enter into my rest.

Cantate Domino. Psal 96.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new song: sing vnto the Lord all the whole earth.

2 Sing vnto the Lord, and praise his Name: be telling of his saluation from day to day.

3 Declare his honour vnto the heathen: and his wonders vnto all people.

4 For the Lord is great, and cannot worthily be praised: he is more to be feared then all gods.

5 As for all the gods of the Heathen, they bee but idoles: but it is the Lord that made the heauens.

6 Glory and worship are before him: power and honour are in his Sanctuary.

7 Ascribe vnto the Lord (O ye kindreds of the people:) ascribe vnto the Lord worship and power.

8 Ascribe vnto the Lord the honour due vnto his Name: bring presents, and come into his courts.

9 O worship the Lord in the beauty of holinesse: let the whole earth stand in awe of him.

10 Tell it out among the heathen, that the Lord is King: and that it is he which hath made the round world so fast that it cannot be moued, and how that he shall iudge the people righteously.

11 Let the heauens reioyce, and let the earth

earth be glad: let the sea make a noise, and all that therein is.

12 Let the field be ioyfull, and all that is in it: then shall all the trees of the wood reioyce before the Lord.

13 For he commeth, for he commeth to iudge the earth: and with righteousness to iudge the world, and the people with his trueth.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 97.

THe Lord is King, the earth may be glad thereof: yea, the multitude of the Isles may be glad thereof.

2 Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and iudgement are the habitation of his seat.

3 There shall goe a fire before him: and burne vp his enemies on euery side.

4 His lightnings gaue shine vnto the world: the earth saw it, and was afraid.

5 The hills melted like waxe at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.

6 The heauens haue declared his righteousness: and all the people haue seene his glory.

7 Confounded be all they that worship carued images, and that delight in vaine gods: worship him all ye gods.

8 Sion heard of it, and reioyced: and the daughters of Iudah were glad, because of thy iudgements, O Lord.

9 For thou Lord, art higher then all that are in the earth: thou art exalted farre aboue all gods.

10 O ye that loue the Lord, see that ye hate the thing which is euill: the Lord preserueth the soules of his Saints, he shall deliuer them from the hand of the vngodly.

11 There is sprung vp a light for the righteous: and ioyfull gladnesse for such as bee true hearted.

12 Reioyce in the Lord, ye righteous: and giue thanks for a remembrance of his holinesse.

Cantate Domino. Psal. 98.

Sing vnto the Lord a new song: for he hath done maruailous things.

2 With his owne right hand, and with his holy arme: hath he gotten himselfe the victory.

3 The Lord declared his saluation: his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.

4 He hath remembred his mercy and trueth towards the house of Israel: and all the ends of the world haue seene the saluation of our God.

5 Shew your selues ioyfull vnto the Lord, all ye lands: sing, reioyce, and giue thanks.

6 Praise the Lord vpon the harpe: sing to the harpe with a Psalm of thanksgiuing.

7 With trumpets also and shawmes: O shew your selues ioyfull before the Lord the King.

8 Let the Sea make a noise, and all that therein is: the round world, and they that dwell therein.

9 Let the floods clap their hands, and let the hills be ioyfull together before the Lord: for he is come to iudge the earth.

10 With righteousness shall he iudge the world: and the people with equity.

Dominus regnauit. Psal. 99.

THe Lord is King, be the people neuer so vnpatient: he sitteth betwene the Cherubims, be the earth neuer so vnquiet.

2 The Lord is great in Sion: and high aboue all people.

3 They shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: which is great, wonderfull, and holy.

4 The Kings power loueth iudgement, thou hast prepared equitie: thou hast executed iudgement and righteousness in Iacob.

5 O magnifie the Lord our God: and fall downe before his footstool, for he is holy.

6 Moses and Aaron among his Priests, and Samuel among such as call vpon his Name: these called vpon the Lord, and hee heard them.

7 He spake vnto them out of the cloudy pillar: for they kept his Testimonies, and the Law that he gaue them.

8 Thou heardest them (O Lord our God:) Thou forgavest them, O God, and punishedst their owne inuentions.

9 O magnifie the Lord our God, and worship him vpon his holy hill: for the Lord our God is holy.

Iubilate Deo. Psal. 100.

O Be ioyful in the Lord, all ye lands: serue the Lord with gladnesse, and come before his presence with a song.

2 Be yee sure that the Lord hee is God: it is he that hath made vs, and not wee our selues: we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

3 O goe your way into his gates with thanksgiuing, and into his courts with praise: be thankfull vnto him, and speake good of his Name.

4 For the Lord is gracious, his mercy is euerlasting: and his truth endureth from generation to generation.

Misericordiam & iudicium. Psal. 101.

MY song shall bee of mercy and iudgement: vnto thee, O Lord, will I sing.

2 O let me haue vnderstanding: in the way of godlinesse.

3 When wilt thou come vnto me: I will walke

walke in my house with a perfect heart.

4 I will take no wicked thing in hand, I hate the finnes of vnfaithfulnesse, there shall no such cleaue vnto me.

5 A froward heart shall depart from me: I will not know a wicked person.

6 Whoso priuily slandereth his neighbour: him will I destroy.

7 Whoso hath also a proud looke, and high stomacke: I will not suffer him.

8 Mine eyes looke vnto such as be faithfull in the land: that they may dwell with me.

9 Whoso leadeth a godly life: he shall be my seruant.

10 There shall no deceitfull person dwell in my house: he that telleth lies, shall not tarry in my sight.

11 I shall soone destroy all the vngodly that are in the land: that I may root out all wicked doers from the city of the Lord.

Dominus exaudi. Psal. 102.

*Morning
prayer.*



Hear my prayer, O Lord: and let my crying come vnto thee.

2 Hide not thy face from me in the time of my trouble: encline thine eares vnto me when I call, O heare me, and that right soone.

3 For my dayes are consumed away like smoke: and my bones are burnt vp as it were a firebrand.

4 My heart is smitten downe, & withered like grasse: so that I forget to eate my bread.

5 For the voice of my groaning: my bones will scarce cleaue to my flesh.

6 I am become like a Pelicane in the wilderness: and like an owle that is in the desert.

7 I haue watched, and am euen as it were a sparrow: that sitteth alone vpon the house top.

8 Mine enemies reuile mee all the day long: and they that are mad vpon mee, are sworne together against me.

9 For I haue eaten ashes as it were bread: and mingled my drinke with weeping.

10 And that because of thine indignation and wrath: for thou hast taken me vp, and cast me downe.

11 My dayes are gone like a shadow: and I am withered like grasse.

12 But thou (O Lord) shalt endure for euer: and thy remembrance throughout all generations.

13 Thou shalt arise, and haue mercy vpon Sion: for it is time that thou haue mercie vpon her, yea, the time is come.

14 And why? thy seruants thinke vpon

her stones: and it pitieth them to see her in the dust.

15 The heathen shall feare thy Name, O Lord: and all the kings of the earth thy Majesty.

16 When the Lord shall build vp Sion: and when his glory shall appeare.

17 When hee turneth him vnto the prayer of the poore destitute: and despiseth not their desire.

18 This shall bee written for those that come after: and the people which shall bee borne, shall praise the Lord.

19 For hee hath looked downe from his Sanctuary: out of the heauen did the Lord behold the earth.

20 That hee might heare the mournings of such as be in captiuitie: and deliuer the children appointed vnto death.

21 That they may declare the Name of the Lord in Sion: and his worship at Hierusalem.

22 When the people are gathered together: and the kingdomes also to serue the Lord.

23 He brought downe my strength in my journey: and shortened my dayes.

24 But I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of mine age: as for thy yeeres, they endure throughout all generations.

25 Thou Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth: and the heauens are the worke of thine hands.

26 They shal perish, but thou shalt endure: they all shall waxe old as doth a garment.

27 And as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy yeeres shall not faile.

28 The children of thy seruants shall continue, & their seed shall stand fast in thy sight.

Benedic anima. Psal. 103.

Praise the Lord, O my soule: and all that is within me, praise his holy Name.

2 Praise the Lord, O my soule: and forget not all his benefits.

3 Which forgiueth all thy sinne: and healeth all thine infirmities.

4 Which saue thy life from destruction: and crowneth thee with mercy and louing kindnesse.

5 Which satisfieth thy mouth with good things: making thee young and lustie as an Eagle.

6 The Lord executeth righteousnesse and iudgement: for all them that are oppressed with wrong.

7 He shewed his wayes vnto Moses: his workes vnto the children of Israel.

8 The Lord is full of compassion and mercy:

mercie: long suffering, and of great goodnes.

9 He will not be alway chiding: neither keepeth he his anger for euer.

10 Hee hath not dealt with vs after our finnes: nor rewarded vs according to our wickednesse.

11 For looke how high the heauen is in comparifon of the earth: fo great is his mercie alfo toward them that feare him.

12 Looke how wide alfo the Eaft is from the Weft: fo far hath he fet our fins from vs.

13 Yea, like as a father pitieth his owne children: euen fo is the Lord mercifull vnto them that feare him.

14 For he knoweth wherof we be made: he remembreth that we are but duft.

15 The dayes of man are but as graffe: for he flourisheth as a flower of the field.

16 For as loone as the winde goeth ouer it, it is gone: and the place thereof shall know it no more.

17 But the mercifull goodnes of the Lord endureth for euer and euer, vpon them that feare him: and his righteoufnesse vpon childrens children.

18 Euen vpon fuch as keepe his couenant: and thinke vpon his commandements to doe them.

19 The Lord hath prepared his Seate in heauen: and his kingdome ruleth ouer all.

20 O praife the Lord yee Angels of his: yee that excell in strength: yee that fulfill his commandment, and hearken vnto the voice of his words.

21 O prayse the Lord all yee his hostes: ye feruants of his that doe his pleasure.

22 O fpeake good of the Lord all ye workes of his, in all places of his dominion: praife thou the Lord, O my foule.

Benedic anima mea. P/al. 104.

Praise the Lord, O my foule:
O Lord my God, thou art become exceeding glorious, thou art clothed with Maieftie and honour.

2 Thou deckest thy felfe with light as it were with a garment: and spreadest out the heauens like a curtaine.

3 Which layeth the beames of his chamber in the waters: and maketh the cloudes his chariet, and walketh vpon the wings of the winde.

4 He maketh his Angels spirits: and his minifters a flaming fire.

5 He layd the foundations of the earth: that it neuer should moue at any time.

6 Thou coueredst it with the deepe like as with a garment: the waters stand in the hilles.

7 At thy rebuke they flee: at the voyce

of thy thunder they are afraid.

8 They goe vp as high as the hills, and downe to the valleys beneath: euen vnto the place which thou hast appointed for them.

9 Thou hast fet them their bounds, which they shall not paffe: neither turne againe to couer the earth.

10 He fendeth the springs into the riuers: which run among the hils.

11 All beafts of the field drinke thereof: and the wild asses quench their thirst.

12 Beside them shall the foules of the ayre haue their habitation: and sing among the branches.

13 He watereth the hils from aboue: the earth is filled with the fruit of thy workes.

14 He bringeth forth grasse for the cattel: and greene herbe for the seruice of men.

15 That hee may bring food out of the earth, and wine that maketh glad the heart of man: and oyle to make him a cheerefull countenance, and bread to strengthen mans heart.

16 The trees of the Lord also are full of fap: euen the Cedars of Libanus, which hee hath planted.

17 Wherein the birds make their nests: and the firre trees are a dwelling for the Storke.

18 The high hils are a refuge for the wilde goates: and fo are the stony rockes for the conies.

19 He appointed the Moone for certaine seasons: and the Sunne knoweth his going downe.

20 Thou makest darknesse that it may be night: wherein all the beafts of the Forrest doe moue.

21 The Lyons roaring after their prey: doe seeke their meat at God.

22 The Sunne ariseth, and they get them away together: and lay them downe in their dennes.

23 Man goeth forth to his worke, and to his labour: vntill the euening.

24 O Lord, how manifold are thy workes: in wisedome hast thou made them all, the earth is full of thy riches.

25 So is the great and wide Sea also: wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beafts.

26 There goe the ships, and there is that Leuiathan: whom thou hast made to take his pasture therein.

27 These wait all vpon thee: that thou mayest giue them meat in due season.

28 When thou giuest it them, they gather it: and when thou openest thy hand, they are filled with good.

29 When thou hidest thy face they are troubled: when thou takest away their breath: they

they die, and are turned againe to their dust.

30 When thou lettst thy breath go forth, they shall be made: and thou shalt renew the face of the earth.

31 The glorious Maiesty of the Lord shall endure for euer: the Lord shall reioyce in his workes.

32 The earth shall tremble at the looke of him: if he doe but touch the hils, they shall smoke.

33 I will sing vnto the Lord as long as I liue: I will praise my God, while I haue my being.

34 And so shall my words please him: my ioy shall be in the Lord.

35 As for sinners, they shall be consumed out of the earth: and the vngodly shall come to an end: praise thou the Lord, O my soule, praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 105.

Morning
prayer.



Giue thanks vnto the Lord, and call vpon his Name: tell the people what things hee hath done.

2 O let your songs be of him, and praise him: and let your talking be

of all his wondrous workes.

3 Reioyce in his holy Name: let the heart of them reioyce that seeke the Lord.

4 Seeke the Lord and his strength: seeke his face euermore.

5 Remember the marueilous workes that hee hath done: his wonders, and the iudgements of his mouth.

6 O ye seede of Abraham his seruant: ye children of Iacob his chosen.

7 Hee is the Lord our God: his iudgements are in all the world.

8 Hee hath been alway mindfull of his Couenant and promise: that hee made to a thousand generations.

9 Euen the Couenant that he made with Abraham: and the oath that hee sware vnto Isahac.

10 And appointed the same vnto Iacob for a Law: and to Israel for an euerlasting Testament.

11 Saying, Vnto thee will I giue the land of Chanaan: the lot of your inheritance.

12 When there were yet but a few of them: and they strangers in the land.

13 What time as they went from one nation to another: from one kingdome to another people.

14 He suffered no man to do them wrong: but reprooued euen kings for their sakes.

15 Touch not mine Anoynted: and doe my Prophets no harme.

16 Moreouer, he called for a dearth vpon the land: and destroyed all the prouision of bread.

17 But he had sent a man before them: euen Ioseph which was sold to be a bondseruant.

18 Whose feete they hurt in the stockes, the yron entred into his soule.

19 Vntil the time came that his cause was knowen: the word of the Lord tryed him.

20 The King sent and deliuered him: the Prince of the people let him goe free.

21 He made him lord also of his house: and ruler of all his substance.

22 That he might informe his princes after his will: and teach his Senators wisdom.

23 Israel also came into Egypt: and Iacob was a stranger in the land of Ham.

24 And he increased his people exceedingly: and made them stronger then their enemies.

25 Whose heart turned, so that they hated his people: and dealt vntruely with his seruants.

26 Then sent he Moses his seruant: and Aaron whom he had chosen.

27 And these shewed his tokens among them: and wonders in the land of Ham.

28 He sent darkenesse and it was darke: and they were not obedient vnto his word.

29 He turned their waters into blood: and slew their fish.

30 Their land brought forth frogs: yea, euen in their kings chambers.

31 He spake the word, and there came all manner of flies: and lice in all their quarters.

32 Hee gaue them hailestones for raine: and flames of fire in their land.

33 He smote their vines also and figgetrees: and destroyed the trees that were in their coasts.

34 He spake the word, and the grasshoppers came, and caterpillers innumerable: and did eate vp all the grasse in their land, and deuoured the fruit of their ground.

35 He smote all the first borne in their land: euen the chiefe of all their strength.

36 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: there was not one feeble person among their tribes.

37 Egypt was glad at their departing: for they were afraid of them.

38 Hee spread out a cloud to bee a covering: & fire to giue light in the night season.

39 At their desire he brought quailles: and he filled them with the bread of heauen.

40 Hee opened the rocke of stone, and the waters flowed out: so that riuers ran in dry places.

41 For why? hee remembered his holy promise: and Abraham his seruant.

42 And he brought forth his people with ioy: and his chosen with gladnesse.

43 And gaue them the lands of the Heathen: and they tooke the labours of the people in possession.

44 That they might keepe his Statutes: and obserue his Lawes.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 106.

O Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercie endureth for euer.

2 Who can expresse the noble acts of the Lord: or shew forth all his praise?

3 Blessed are they that alway keepe iudgement: and doe righteousness.

4 Remember me, O Lord, according to the fauour that thou bearest vnto thy people: O visit me with thy saluation.

5 That I may see the felicity of thy chosen: and reioyce in the gladnesse of thy people, and giue thanks with thine inheritance.

6 We haue sinned with our fathers: wee haue done amisse, and dealt wickedly.

7 Our fathers regarded not thy wonders in Egypt, neither kept they thy great goodness in remembrance: but were disobedient at the sea, euen at the red sea.

8 Neuertheless, hee helped them for his Names sake: that hee might make his power to be knowne.

9 He rebuked the red sea also, and it was dried vp: so hee led them thorow the deepe, as thorow a wilderness.

10 And hee saued them from the aduersaries hand: and deliuered them from the hand of the enemy.

11 As for those that troubled them, the waters ouerwhelmed them: there was not one of them left.

12 Then beleueed they his words: and sang praise vnto him.

13 But within a while they forgate his workes: and would not abide his counsell.

14 But lust came vpon them in the wilderness: and they tempted God in the desert.

15 And hee gaue them their desire: and sent leanness withall into their soule.

16 They angered Moses also in the tents: and Aaron the Saint of the Lord.

17 So the earth opened, and swallowed vp Dathan: and couered the congregation of Abiram.

18 And the fire was kindled in their company: the flame burnt vp the vngodly.

19 They made a calfe in Horeb: and worshipped the molten image.

20 Thus they turned their glory: into

the similitude of a calfe that eateth hay.

21 And they forgate God their Sauour: which had done so great things in Egypt.

22 Wondrous workes in the land of Ham: and fearfull things by the red Sea.

23 So he said hee would haue destroyed them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the gap: to turne away his wrathfull indignation, lest he should destroy them.

24 Yea, they thought scorne of that pleasant land: and gaue no credence vnto his word.

25 But murmured in their tents: and hearkened not vnto the voice of the Lord.

26 Then lift he vp his hand against them: to ouerthrow them in the wilderness.

27 To cast out their seed among the nations: and to scatter them in the lands.

28 They ioyned themselues vnto Baal-Peor: and ate the offerings of the dead.

29 Thus they prouoked him vnto anger with their owne inuentions: and the plague was great among them.

30 Then stood vp Phinees, and prayed: and so the plague ceased.

31 And that was counted vnto him for righteousness: among all posterities for euermore.

32 They angered him also at the waters of strife: so that hee punished Moses for their sakes.

33 Because they prouoked his spirit: so that hee spake vnadvisedly with his lips.

34 Neither destroyed they the Heathen: as the Lord commanded them.

35 But were mingled among the Heathen: and learned their workes.

36 Insomuch that they worshipped their idols, which turned to their owne decay: yea, they offered their sonnes and daughters vnto deuils.

37 And shed innocent blood, euen the blood of their sonnes and of their daughters: whom they offered vnto the idols of Canaan, and the land was defiled with blood.

38 Thus were they stained with their owne workes: and went a whoring with their owne inuentions.

39 Therefore was the wrath of the Lord kindled against his people: insomuch that hee abhorred his owne inheritance.

40 And he gaue them ouer into the hands of the heathen: and they that hated them, were lords ouer them.

41 Their enemies oppressed them: and had them in subiection.

42 Many a time did he deliuer them: but they rebelled against him with their owne inuentions: and were brought downe in their wickednesse.

43 Neuerthelesse, when he saw their aduersitie: he heard their complaint.

44 Hee thought vpon his covenant, and pitied them according to the multitude of his mercies: yea, he made all those that had ledde them away captiue, to pity them.

45 Deliuer vs (O Lord our God) and gather vs from among the heathen: that wee may giue thanks vnto thy holy Name, and make our boast of thy praise.

46 Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from euerlasting, and world without end: and let all the people say, Amen.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 107.

Morning
prayer.



Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for hee is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

2 Let them giue thanks, whom the Lord hath redeemed: and deliuered from the hand of theemie.

3 And gathered them out of the lands, from the East, and from the West: from the North, and from the South:

4 They went astray in the wilderness out of the way: and found no city to dwell in.

5 Hungry and thirstie: their soule fainted in them.

6 So they cried vnto the Lord in their trouble: and hee deliuered them from their distresse.

7 He led them forth by the right way: that they might goe to the citie where they dwelt.

8 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

9 For hee satisfieth the empty soule: and filleth the hungry soule with goodnesse.

10 Such as sit in darknesse, and in the shadow of death: being fast bound in misery and yron.

11 Because they rebelled against the words of the Lord: and lightly regarded the counsell of the most High.

12 Hee also brought downe their heart through heauinesse: they fell downe, and there was none to helpe them vp.

13 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

14 For he brought them out of darknesse, and out of the shadow of death: and brake their bonds in sunder.

15 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

16 For he hath broken the gates of brass: and smitten the barres of yron in sunder,

17 Foolish men are plagued for their offence: and because of their wickednesse.

18 Their soule abhorred al maner of meat: and they were euen hard at deaths doore.

19 So when they cryed vnto the Lord in their trouble: he deliuered them out of their distresse.

20 Hee sent his word and healed them: and they were saued from their destruction.

21 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

22 That they would offer vnto him the sacrifice of thanksgiving: and tell out his workes with gladnesse.

23 They that go downe to the sea in ships: and occupy their businesse in great waters.

24 These men see the workes of the Lord: and his wonders in the deepe.

25 For at his word the stormy winde arise: which listeth vp the waues thereof.

26 They are caried vp to the heauen, and downe againe to the deepe: their soule melteth away because of the trouble.

27 They reele to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man: and are at their wits end.

28 So when they cry vnto the Lord in their trouble: hee deliuereth them out of their distresse.

29 For he maketh the storme to cease: so that the waues thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad, because they be at rest: and so he bringeth them vnto the haven where they would be.

31 O that men would therefore praise the Lord for his goodnesse: and declare the wonders that hee doeth for the children of men.

32 That they would exalt him also in the Congregation of the people: and praise him in the seat of the Elders.

33 Which turneth the floods into a wilderness: and dryeth vp the water springs.

34 A fruitfull land maketh he barren: for the wickednesse of them that dwell therein.

35 Again hee maketh the wilderness a standing water: and water springs of a dry ground.

36 And there he setteth the hungry: that they may build them a city to dwell in.

37 That they may sow their land, and plant vineyards: to yeeld them fruits of increase.

38 He blesteth them, so that they multiply exceedingly: and suffereth not their cattell to decrease.

39 And againe, when they are minished and brought low: through oppression, thorrow any plague or trouble.

40 Though he suffer them to bee euill intreated

treated through tyrants: and let them wander out of the way in the wilderness.

41 Yet helpeth he the poore out of miserie: and maketh him households like a flocke of sheepe.

42 The righteous will consider this, and reioyce: and the mouth of all wickednesse shall be stopped.

43 Whoso is wise, will ponder these things: and they shall vnderstand the louing kindnesse of the Lord.

Paratum cor meum. Psal 108.



God, my heart is ready (my heart is ready:) I will sing and giue praise with the best member that I haue.

2 Awake thou Lute and Harpe: I my selfe will awake right early.

3 I will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing praise vnto thee among the nations.

4 For thy mercy is greater then the heavens: and thy truth reacheth vnto the clouds.

5 Set vp thy selfe (O God) above the heavens: and thy glory about all the earth.

6 That thy beloued may be deliuered: let thy right hand saue them, and heare thou me.

7 God hath spoken in his holinesse: I will reioyce therefore, and diuide Sichem, and mete out the valley of Succoth.

8 Gilead is mine, and Manasses is mine: Ephraim also is the strength of mine head.

9 Iuda is my law-giuer, Moab is my washpot: ouer Edom will I cast out my shooe, vpon the Philistines will I triumph.

10 Who will lead me into the strong citie: and who will bring me into Edom?

11 Hast not thou forsaken vs, O God: and wilt not thou, goe forth with our hostes?

12 O helpe vs against the enemy: for vaine is the helpe of man.

13 Through God we shall doe great acts: and it is hee that shall tread downe our enemies.

Deus laudem. Psal. 109.

Hold not thy tongue, O God of my praise: for the mouth of the vngodly, yea, and the mouth of the deceitfull is opened vpon me.

2 And they haue spoken against me with false tongues: they compassed me about also with words of hatred, and fought against me without a cause.

3 For the loue that I had vnto them, loe, they take now my contrary part: but I giue my selfe vnto prayer.

4 Thus haue they rewarded mee euill for good: and harred for my good will.

5 Set thou an vngodly man to be ruler o-

uer him: and let Satan stand at his right hand

6 When sentence is giuen vpon him, let him bee condemned: and let his prayer bee turned into sinne.

7 Let his dayes be few: and let another take his office.

8 Let his children be fatherlesse: and his wife a widow.

9 Let his children bee vagabonds, and beg their bread: let them seeke it also out of desolate places.

10 Let the extortioner consume all that he hath: and let the stranger spoile his labour.

11 Let there be no man to pitie him: nor to haue compassion vpon his fatherlesse children.

12 Let his posterity bee destroyed: and in the next generation, let his name be cleane put out.

13 Let the wickednesse of his fathers be had in remembrance in the sight of the Lord: and let not the sinne of his mother be done away.

14 Let them alwayes be before the Lord: that he may root out the memoriall of them from off the earth.

15 And that because his mind was not to doe good: but persecuted the poore helpelesse man, that hee might slay him: that was vexed at the heart.

16 His delight was in cursing, and it shall happen vnto him: hee loued not blessing, therefore shall it be farre from him.

17 He clothed himselfe with cursing like as with a raiment: and it shall come into his bowels like water, and like oyle into his bones.

18 Let it bee vnto him as the cloake that hee hath vpon him: and as the girdle that he is alway girded withall.

19 Let it thus happen from the Lord vnto mine enemies: and to those that speake euill against my soule.

20 But deale thou with mee (O Lord God) according vnto thy Name: for sweet is thy mercy.

21 O deliuer mee, for I am helpelesse and poore: and my heart is wounded within me.

22 I goe hence like the shadow that departeth: and am driuen away as the grasshopper.

23 My knees are weake through fasting: my flesh is dried vp for want of farnesse.

24 I became also a rebuke vnto them: they that looked vpon me, shaked their heads.

25 Helpe me (O Lord my God:) oh saue me according to thy mercie.

26 And they shall know how that this is thy hand: and that thou Lord hast done it.

27 Though they curse, yet blesse thou: and

and let them bee confounded that rise vp against me, but let thy seruant reioyce.

28 Let mine aduersaries be clothed with shame: and let them couer themselues with their owne confusion, as with a cloake.

29 As for mee, I will giue great thanks vnto the Lord with my mouth: and praise him among the multitude.

30 For he shall stand at the right hand of the poore: to saue his soule from vnrighteous Iudges.

Dixit dominus. Psal. 110.



He Lord said vnto my Lord: Sit thou on my right hand, vntill I make thine enemies thy footstool.

2 The Lord shall send the rod of thy power out of Sion: be thou ruler euen in the mids among thine enemies.

3 In the day of thy power shall the people offer thee free-will offerings with an holy worship: the dew of thy birth is of the wombe of the morning.

4 The Lord swaie, and will not repent: thou art a Priest for euer, after the order of Melchisedech.

5 The Lord vpon thy right hand: shall wound euen kings in the day of his wrath.

6 He shall iudge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies: and smite in sunder the heads ouer diuers countreys.

7 Hee shall drinke of the brooke in the way: therefore shall he lift vp his head.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 111.

I Will giue thanks vnto the Lord with my whole heart: secretly among the faithfull, and in the Congregation.

2 The workes of the Lord are great: sought out of all them that haue pleasure therein.

3 His worke is worthy to be praised and had in honour: and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 The mercifull and gracious Lord hath so done his marueilous workes: that they ought to be had in remembrance.

5 Hee hath giuen meat vnto them that feare him: hee shall euer be mindfull of his Couenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his workes: that hee may giue them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The workes of his hands are verity and iudgement: all his commandements are true.

8 They stand fast for euer and euer: and are done in trueth and equitie.

9 Hee sent redemption vnto his people: he hath commanded his Couenant for euer: holy and reuerendis his Name.

10 The feare of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good vnderstanding haue all they that doe thereafter, the praise of it endureth for euer.

Beatus vir. Psal. 112.

Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord: he hath great delight in his Commandements.

2 His seed shall bee mighty vpon earth: the generation of the faithfull shall bee blessed.

3 Riches and plenteousnesse shall bee in his house: and his righteousness endureth for euer.

4 Vnto the godly there ariseth vp light in the darkenesse: hee is mercifull, louing and righteous.

5 A good man is mercifull, and lendeth: and will guid his words with discretion.

6 For hee shall neuer bee moued: and the righteous shall bee had in euerlasting remembrance.

7 Hee will not bee afraid for any euill tidings: for his heart standeth fast, and belieueth in the Lord.

8 His heart is stablished & will not shrink: vntill he see his desire vpon his enemies.

9 He hath dispersed abroad, and giuen to the poore: and his righteousness remaineth for euer, his horne shall bee exalted with honour.

10 The vngodly shall see it, and it shall grieve him: hee shall gnash with his teeth, and consume away, the desire of the vngodly shall perish.

Laudate pueri. Psal. 113.

Praise the Lord (ye seruants:) O praise the Name of the Lord.

2 Blessed bee the Name of the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

3 The Lords Name is praised: from the rising vp of the Sunne, vnto the going downe of the same.

4 The Lord is high aboue all heathen: and his glory aboue the heauens.

5 Who is like vnto the Lord our God, that hath his dwelling so high: and yet humbleth himselfe to behold the things that are in heauen and earth?

6 He taketh vp the simple out of the dust: and lifteth the poore out of the myre.

7 That he may set him with the princes: euen with the princes of his people.

8 He maketh the barren woman to keepe house: and to be a ioyfull mother of children.

In exitu Israel. Psal. 114.



Veni Israel came out of E. *Evening* gypt: and the house of Iacob *prayer.* from among the strange people.

2 Iuda was his Sanctuary: and Israel his dominion.

3 The sea saw that, and fled: Iordan was driuen backe.

4 The mountaines skipped like Rammes and the little hils like young sheepe.

5 What aileth thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest: and thou Iordan, that thou wast driuen backe?

6 Yee mountaines, that yee skipped like Rammes: and ye little hils like yong sheepe?

7 Tremble thou earth at the presence of the Lord: at the presence of the God of Iacob.

8 Which turned the hard rocke into a standing water: and the flint stone into a spring well.

Non nobis Domine. Psal. 115.

NOt vnto vs O Lord, not vnto vs, but vnto thy Name giue the praise: for thy louing mercie, and for thy truths sake.

2 Wherefore shall the heathen say: Where is now their God?

3 As for our God, he is in heauen: hee hath done whatsoeuer pleased him.

4 Their Idoles are siluer and gold: euen the worke of mens hands.

5 They haue mouths and speake not: eyes haue they, and see not.

6 They haue eares and heare not: noses haue they and smell not.

7 They haue hands, and handle not, feet haue they, and walke not: neither speake they thorow their throat.

8 They that make them, are like vnto them: and so are all such as put their trust in them.

9 But thou house of Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their succour and defence.

10 Ye house of Aaron, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

11 Ye that feare the Lord, put your trust in the Lord: he is their helper and defender.

12 The Lord hath bene mindfull of vs, and he shall blesse vs, euen he shall blesse the house of Israel, hee shall blesse the house of Aaron.

13 Hee shall blesse them that feare the Lord: both small and great.

14 The Lord shall increase you more and more: you and your children.

15 Ye are the blessed of the Lord: which made heauen and earth.

16 All the whol cheauens are the Lords: the earth hath hee giuen to the children of men.

17 The dead praise not thee, O Lord: neither all they that goe downe into the silence.

18 But we will praise the Lord: from this

time forth for euermore. Praise the Lord.

Delexi quoniam. Psal. 116.



Am well pleased: that the Lord hath heard the voice of my prayer.

Morning prayer.

2 That hee hath inclined his eare vnto mee: therefore will I call vpon him as long as I liue.

3 The snares of death compassed mee round about: and the paines of hell gate holde vpon me.

4 I shall finde trouble and heauines, and I shall call vpon the Name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliuer my soule.

5 Gracious is the Lord, and righteous: yea, our God is mercifull.

6 The Lord preserueth the simple: I was in misery, and he helped me.

7 Turne againe then vnto thy rest, O my soule, for the Lord hath rewarded thee.

8 And why? thou hast deliuered my soule from death: mine eies from teares, and my feet from falling.

9 I will walke before the Lord: in the land of the liuing.

10 I beleueed, and therefore will I speake; but I was fore troubled: I said in my haste, All men are liars.

11 What reward shal I giue vnto the Lord: for all the benefits that hee hath done vnto mee.

12 I will receiue the cup of saluation: and call vpon the Name of the Lord.

13 I will pay my vowes now in the presence of all his people: right deare in the sight of the Lord is the death of his Saints.

14 Behold (O Lord) how that I am thy seruant: I am thy seruant and the sonne of thine handmaid, thou hast broken my bonds in sunder.

15 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiuing: and will call vpon the Name of the Lord.

16 I will pay my vowes vnto the Lord, in the sight of all his people: in the courts of the Lords house, euen in the midst of thee, O Hierusalem. Praise the Lord.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 117.

O Praise the Lord, all yee heathen: praise him all yee nations.

2 For his mercifull kindnesse is euer more and more toward vs: and the trueth of the Lord endureth for ever. Praise the Lord.

Confitemini Domino. Psal. 118.

O Giue thanks vnto the Lord, for he is gracious: because his mercy endureth for ever.

2 Let Israel now confesse that he is gracious:

H

cious:

cious: and that his mercy endureth for euer.

3 Let the house of Aaron now confesse: that his mercy endureth for euer.

4 Yea, let them now that feare the Lord, confesse: that his mercie endureth for euer.

5 I called vpon the Lord in trouble: and the Lord heard me at large.

6 The Lord is on my side: I will not feare what man doth vnto me.

7 The Lord taketh my part with them that helpe mee: therefore shall I see my desire vpon my enemies.

8 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in man.

9 It is better to trust in the Lord: then to put any confidence in Princes.

10. All nations compassed mee round about: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

11. They kept me in on euery side, they kept me in (I say) on euery side: but in the Name of the Lord will I destroy them.

12. They came about me like Bees, & are extinct; euen as the fire among the thornes: for in the Name of the Lord I will destroy them.

13. Thou hast thrust sore at mee, that I might fall: but the Lord was my helpe.

14. The Lord is my strength and my song: and is become my saluation.

15. The voyce of ioy and health is in the dwellings of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mighty things to passe.

16. The right hand of the Lord hath the preminence: the right hand of the Lord bringeth mightie things to passe.

17. I will not die, but liue: and declare the workes of the Lord.

18. The Lord hath chastened and corrected me: but he hath not giuen me ouer vnto death.

19. Open me the gates of righteousness: that I may goe in to them, and giue thanks vnto the Lord.

20. This is the gate of the Lord: the righteous shall enter into it.

21. I will thanke thee, for thou hast heard me, and art become my saluation.

22. The same stone which the builders refused: is become the head stone in the corner.

23. This is the Lords doing: and it is maruclous in our eyes.

24. This is the day which the Lord hath made: we will reioyce and be glad in it.

25. Helpe me now, O Lord: O Lord send vs now prosperitie.

26. Blessed bee hee that commeth in the Name of the Lord; wee haue wished you

good lucke, yee that bee of the house of the Lord.

27. God is the Lord which hath shewed vs light: binde the sacrifice with cordes, yea; euen vnto the hornes of the Altar.

28. Thou art my God, and I will thanke thee: thou art my God, and I will prayse thee.

29. O giue thanks vnto the Lord; for he is gracious: and his mercy endureth for euer.

Beati immaculati. Psal. 119.

Blessed are those that are vn-*Evening*
defiled in the way: and walke *prayer.*
in the Law of the Lord.

2. Blessed are they that keep his testimonies: and seeke him with their whole heart.

3. For they which doe no wickednesse: walke in his wayes.

4. Thou hast charged that we shall diligently keepe thy commandements.

5. O that my wayes were made so direct: that I might keepe thy statutes.

6. So shall I not be confounded: while I haue respect vnto all thy commandements.

7. I will thanke thee with an vnfeined heart: when I shall haue learned the iudgements of thy righteousness.

8. I will keepe thy ceremonies: O forsake me not utterly.

In quo corriget.

Wherewithall shall a young man cleanse his way: euen by ruling himselfe after thy word:

2. With my whole heart haue I sought thee: O let me not goe wrong out of thy commandements.

3. Thy words haue I hid within my heart: that I should not sinned against thee.

4. Blessed art thou, O Lord, O teach me thy statutes.

5. With my lippes haue I bene telling: of all the iudgements of thy mouth.

6. I haue had as great delight in the way of thy testimonies: as in al manner of riches.

7. I will talke of thy commandements: and haue respect vnto thy wayes.

8. My delight shall be in thy statutes: and I will not forget thy word.

Retribuere seruo tuo.

O Doe wel vnto thy seruant: that I may liue and keepe thy word.

2. Open thou mine eyes: that I may see the wonderous things of thy Law.

3. I am a stranger vpon earth: Ohide not thy Commandements from me:

4. My soule breaketh out for the very fervent desire that it hath alway vnto thy iudgements:

5 Thou hast rebuked the proude: and cursed are they that doe erre from my Commandements.

6 O turne from me shame and rebuke: for I haue kept thy testimonies.

7 Princes also did sit and speake against mee: but thy seruant is occupied in thy Statutes.

8 For thy Testimonies are my delight: and my counsellors.

Adhesit pauper.

MY soule cleaueth to the dust: O quicken thou me according to thy word.

2 I haue knowledged my wayes, and thou heardest me: O teach me thy Statutes.

3 Make me to vnderstand the way of thy commandements: and so shall I talke of thy wonderous workes.

4 My soule melteth away for very heauinesse: comfort thou mee according vnto thy word.

5 Take from me the way of lying: and cause thou me to make much of thy Law.

6 I haue chosē the way of truth: and thy iudgements haue I laide before me.

7 I haue sticken vnto thy Testimonies: O Lord confound me not.

8 I will runne the way of thy Commandements: when thou hast set my heart at libertie.

Legem pone.

Each me, O Lord, the way of thy Statutes: and I shall keepe it vnto the end.

2 Giue mee vnderstanding, and I shall keepe thy Law: yea, I shall keepe it with my whole heart.

3 Make mee to goe in the path of thy Commandements: for therein is my desire.

4 Incline my heart vnto thy testimonies: and not to couetousnesse.

5 O turne away mine eyes, lest they behold vanity: & quicken thou me in thy way.

6 O stablish thy word in thy seruant: that I may feare thee.

7 Take away the rebuke that I am afraid of: for thy iudgements are good.

8 Behold, my delight is in thy commandements: O quicken mee in thy righteousness.

Et veniat super me.

Let thy louing mercy come also vnto mee, O Lord: euen thy saluation, according vnto thy word.

2 So shall I make answer vnto my blasphemers: for my trust is in thy word.

4 O take not the word of thy truth utterly out of my mouth: for my hope is in thy iudgements.

4 So shall I alway keepe thy Law, yea, for euer and euer.

5 And I will walke at liberty: for I seeke thy Commandements.

9 I will speake of thy testimonies also euen before kings: and will not be ashamed.

7 And my delight shall be in thy Commandements: which I haue loued.

8 My hands also will I lift vp vnto thy Commandements which I haue loued: and my study shall be in thy statutes.

Memor esto verbi tui.

O Thinke vpon thy seruant, as concerning thy word: wherein thou hast caused me to put my trust.

2 The same is my comfort in my trouble: for thy word hath quickened me.

3 The proude haue had me exceedingly in derision: yet haue I not shrunk from thy Law.

4 For I remembred thine euerslasting iudgements, O Lord: and receiued comfort.

5 I am horribly afraid: for the vngodly that forsake thy Law.

6 Thy statutes haue beene my songs: in the house of my pilgrimage.

7 I haue thought vpon thy Name, O Lord, in the night season: and haue kept thy Law.

8 This I had: because I kept thy Commandements.

Portio mea Domine.

Thou art my portion, O Lord: I haue promised to keepe thy Law.

2 I made my humble petition in thy presence with my whole heart: O be mercifull vnto me according to thy word.

3 I called mine owne wayes to remembrance: and turned my feete vnto thy Testimonies.

4 I made haste, and prolonged not the time: to keepe thy commandements.

5 The congregation of the vngodly haue robbed mee: but I haue not forgotten thy Law.

6 At midnight I will rise to giue thanks vnto thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

7 I am a companion of all them that feare thee: and keepe thy commandements.

8 The earth, O Lord, is full of thy mercy: O teach me thy statutes.

Bonitatem fecisti.

O Lord, thou hast dealt graciously with thy seruant: according vnto thy word.

2 O learne mee true vnderstanding and knowledge: for I haue beleueed thy Commandements.

3 Before I was troubled, I went wrong: but now I haue kept thy word.

4 Thou art good and gracious: O teach me thy statutes.

5 The proud haue imagined a lie against me: but I will keepe thy Commandements with my whole heart.

6 Their heart is as fat as beaune: but my delight hath bene in thy Law.

7 It is good for me that I haue bene in trouble: that I may learne thy statutes.

8 The Law of thy mouth is dearer vnto me: then thousands of gold and siluer.

Manna tua fecerunt me.

Thy hands haue made mee and fashioned me: O giue me vnderstanding that I may learne thy Commandements.

2 They that feare thee, will be glad when they see mee: because I haue put my trust in thy word.

3 I know (O Lord) that thy iudgements are right: and that thou of very faithfulness hast caused me to be troubled.

4 O let thy mercifull kindnesse bee my comfort: according to thy word vnto thy seruant.

5 O let thy louing mercies come vnto mee, that I may liue: for thy law is my delight.

6 Let the proud be confounded, for they goe wickedly about to destroy me: but I will be occupied in thy commandements.

7 Let such as feare thee, and haue knowen thy testimonies: be turned vnto me.

8 O let my heart bee sound in thy Statutes: that I be not ashamed.

Defecit anima mea.

My soule hath longed for thy saluation: and I haue a good hope because of thy word.

2 Mine eyes long sore for thy word: saying, O when wilt thou comfort me?

3 For I am become like a bottle in the smoke: yet doe I not forget thy statutes.

4 How many are the dayes of thy seruant: when wilt thou be auenged of them that persecute me?

5 The proude haue digged pits for mee: which are not after thy Law.

6 All thy Commandements are true: they persecute mee falsely: O be thou my helpe.

7 They had almost made an ende of me vpon earth: but I forsooke not thy commandements.

8 O quicken me after thy louing kindnesse: and so shall I keepe the testimonies of thy mouth.

In aeternum Domine.

O Lord thy word endureth for euer in heauen.

*Evening
prayer.*

2 Thy truth also remaineth from one generation to another: thou hast laid the foundation of the earth, and it abideth.

3 They continue this day according to thine ordinance: for all things serue thee.

4 If my delight had not been in thy Law: I should haue perished in my trouble.

5 I will neuer forget thy Commandements: for with them thou hast quickned me.

6 I am thine, oh saue me: for I haue sought thy Commandements.

7 The vngodly laid wait for mee, to destroy me: but I will consider thy Testimonies.

8 I see that all things come to an end: but thy commandement is exceeding broad.

Quomodo dilexi.

Lord, what loue haue I vnto thy Law: all the day long is my study in it.

2 Thou through thy commandements hast made me wiser then mine enemies: for they are euer with me.

3 I haue more vnderstanding then my teachers: for thy testimonies are my study.

4 I am wiser then the aged: because I keepe thy Commandements.

5 I haue refrained my feete from euery euill way: that I may keepe thy word.

6 I haue not shrunken from thy iudgements: for thou teachest me.

7 O how sweet are thy words vnto my throat: yea, sweeter then hony vnto my mouth.

8 Through thy Commandements I get vnderstanding: therefore I hate all wicked wayes.

Luceat pedibus meis.

My word is a lanterne vnto my feete: and a light vnto my paths.

2 I haue sworne, and am stedfastly purposed: to keepe thy righteous iudgements.

3 I am troubled aboue measure: quicken me (O Lord) according to thy word.

4 Let the free-will offerings of my mouth please thee, O Lord: and teach me thy iudgements.

5 My soule is alway in my hand: yet doe I not forget thy Law.

6 The vngodly haue laid a snare for mee: but yet I swered not from thy commandements.

7 Thy testimonies haue I claimed as mine heritage for euer: and why? they are the very ioy of my heart.

8 I haue applied my heart to fulfill thy

*Morning
prayer.*

thy statutes alway: euen vnto the end.

Iniquos odio habui.

I Hate them that imagine euill things: but thy law doe I loue.

2 Thou art my defence and shield: and my trust is in thy word.

3 Away from me, ye wicked: I will keepe the commandements of my God.

4 O stablish me according vnto thy word, that I may liue: and let me not be disappointed of my hope.

5 Hold thou me vp, and I shall bee safe: yea, my delight shall be euer in thy statutes.

6 Thou hast troden downe all them that depart from thy statutes: for they imagine but deceit.

7 Thou puttest away all the vngodly of the earth like drosse: therefore I loue thy testimonies.

8 My flesh trembleth for feare of thee: and I am a fraid of thy iudgements.

Feci iudicium.

I Deale with the thing that is lawfull and right: O giue me not ouer vnto mine oppressors.

2 Make thou thy seruant to delight in that which is good: that the proud doe mee no wrong.

3 Mine eyes are wasted away with looking for thy health: and for the word of thy righteousness.

4 O deale with thy seruant according vnto thy louing mercie: and teach me thy statutes.

5 I am thy seruant, O grant me vnderstanding: that I may knowe thy testimonies.

6 It is time for thee, Lord, to lay to thine hand: for they haue destroyed thy Law.

7 For I loue thy Commandements: aboue gold and precious stone.

8 Therefore hold I straight all thy commandements: and all false wayes I vterly abhorre.

Mirabilia.

Thy Testimonies are wonderfull: therefore doeth my soule keepe them.

2 When thy word goeth forth: it shineth light and vnderstanding to the simple.

3 I opened my mouth and drew in my breath: for my delight was in thy commandements.

4 O looke thou vpon me, and be mercifull vnto mee: as thou vwest to do vnto those that loue thy Name.

5 Order my steps in thy word: and so shall no wickednes haue dominion ouer me.

6 O deliuer mee from the wrongfull dealings of men: and so shall I keepe thy commandements.

7 Shew the light of thy countenance vp-

on thy seruant: and teach me thy statutes.

8 Mine eyes gush out with water: because men keepe not thy Law.

Iustus es Domine.

Righteous art thou, O Lord: and true is thy iudgement.

2 The testimonies that thou hast commanded: are exceeding righteous and true.

3 My zeale hath euen consumed mee: because mine enemies haue forgotten thy words.

4 Thy word is tried to the vttermost: and thy seruant loueth it.

5 I am small, and of no reputation: yet doe I not forget thy commandements.

6 Thy righteousness is an euilasting righteousness: and thy law is the truth.

7 Trouble and heauinesse haue taken hold vpon me: yet is my delight in thy commandements.

8 The righteousness of thy testimonies is euilasting: O grant mee vnderstanding, and I shall liue.

Clamavi in toto corde meo.

Call with my whole heart: heare me, O Lord, I will keepe thy statutes.

2 Yea, euen vpon thee doe I call: helpe me, and I shall keepe thy testimonies.

3 Early in the morning doe I crie vnto thee: for in thy word is my trust.

4 Mine eyes preuent the night watches: that I might be occupied in thy words.

5 Heare my voyce, (O Lord) according vnto thy louing kindnesse: quicken mee according as thou art wont.

6 They draw nigh that of malice persecute me: and are farre from thy Law.

7 Be thou nigh at hand, O Lord: for all thy Commandements are true.

8 As concerning thy testimonies, I haue knownen long since: that thou hast grounded them for euer.

Vide humilitatem.

O Consider mine aduersitie, and deliuer me: for I doe not forget thy Law.

2 Auenge thou my cause, and deliuer mee: quicken mee according vnto thy word.

3 Health is farre from the vngodly: for they regard not thy statutes.

4 Great is thy mercy, O Lord: quicken me as thou art wont.

5 Many there are that trouble mee, and persecute me: yet doe I not swarue from thy testimonies.

6 It grieueth me when I see the transgressors: because they keepe not thy Law.

7 Consider, O Lord, how I loue thy

commandements: O quicken me according to thy louing kindnesse.

8 Thy word is true from euerlasting: all the iudgements of thy righteoufnesse endure for euermore.

Principes persecuti sunt.

PRinces haue persecuted mee without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy words.

2 I am as glad of thy word: as one that findeth great spoyle.

3 As for lies, I hate and abhorre them: but thy law doe I loue.

4 Seuen times a day doe I praise thee: because of thy righteous iudgements.

5 Great is the peace that they haue which loue thy law: and they are not offended at it.

6 Lord, I haue looked for thy sauing health, & done after thy commandements.

7 My soule hath kept thy testimonies: and loued them exceedingly.

8 I haue kept thy commandements: and testimonies: for all my waies are before thee.

Appropinquet deprecatio.

Let my complaint come before thee: O Lord: giue me vnderstanding according to thy word.

2 Let my supplication come before thee: deliuer me according to thy word.

3 My lippes shall speake of thy praise: when thou hast taught me thy statutes.

4 Yea, my tongue shal sing of thy word: for all thy commandements are righteous.

5 Let thine hand helpe mee for I haue chosen thy Commandements.

6 I haue longed for thy sauing health, O Lord: and in thy Law is my delight.

7 O let my soule liue, and it shall praise thee: and thy iudgements shall helpe me.

8 I haue gone astray like a sheep that is lost: oh seekethy seruant, for I doe not forget thy Commandements.

Ad Dominum. Psal. 120.



When I was in trouble, I called vpon the Lord: and he heard me.

2 Deliuer my soule, O Lord, from lying lips: and from a deceitfull tongue.

3 What reward shall bee giuen or done vnto thee, thou false tongue, euen mightie & sharpe arrowes with hot burning coales.

4 Woe is mee, that I am constrained to dwell with Mesech: and to haue mine habitation among the tents of Cedar.

5 My soule hath long dwelt among them: that be enemies vnto peace.

6 I labour for peace, but when I speake

vnto them thereof: they make them readie to battell.

Leuani oculos. Psal. 121.

Iwil lift vp mine eyes vnto the hills: from whence commeth my helpe.

2 My helpe commeth euen from the Lord which hath made heauen and earth:

3 Hee will not suffer thy foot to be mooued: and hee that keepeth thee, will not sleepe.

4 Behold hee that keepeth Israel: shall neither slumber nor sleepe,

5 The Lord himselfe is thy keeper: the Lord is thy defence vpon thy right hand,

6 So that the Sunne shall not burne thee by day: neither the Moone by night.

7 The Lord shall preserue thee from all euill: yea, it is euen he that shall keepe thy soule.

8 The Lord shall preserue thy going out and thy coming in: from this time forth for euermore.

Latatus sum. Psal. 122.

Iwas glad when they sayd vnto mee: wee will goe into the house of the Lord.

2 Our feet shall stand in thy gates: O Hierusalem.

3 Hierusalem is builded as a citie: that is at vnitie in it selfe.

4 For thither the tribes goe vp, euen the tribes of the Lord, to testifie vnto Israel, to giue thanks vnto the Name of the Lord.

5 For there is the seat of Iudgement: euen the seat of the house of Dauid.

6 O pray for the peace of Hierusalem: they shall prosper that loue thee.

7 Peace be within thy walles: and plenteousnes within thy palaces.

8 For my brethren and companions sakes: I with thee prosperitie.

9 Yea, because of the house of the Lord our God: I wil seeke to doe thee good.

Ad te leuani oculos meos. Psal. 123.

VNto thee lift I vp mine eyes: O thou that dwellest in the heauens.

2 Behold, euen as the eyes of seruants looke vnto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden vnto the hind of her mistresse: euen so our eyes waite vpon the Lord our God, vntill he haue mercy vpon vs.

3 Haue mercie vpon vs, O Lord, haue mercy vpon vs: for we are vtterly despised.

4 Our soule is filled with the scornfull reproofe of the wealthy: and with the deceitfulness of the proud.

Nisi quis Dominum. Psal. 124.

IF the Lord himselfe had not been on our side (now may Israel say:) if the Lord himselfe had not been on our side, when men rose vp against vs.

2. They

2 They had swallowed vs vp quick: when they were so wrathfully displeased at vs.

3 Yea, the waters had drowned vs: and the streame had gone ouer our soule.

4 The deepe waters of the proud: had gone euen ouer our soule.

5 But praised bee the Lord: which hath not giuen vs ouer for a prey vnto their teeth.

6 Our soules escaped, euen as a bird out of the snare of the fowler: the snare is broken, and we are deliuered.

7 Our helpe standeth in the Name of the Lord: which hath made heauen and earth.

Qui Confidunt. Psal. 125.

They that put their trust in the Lord, shall be euen as the mount Sion: which may not be remoued, but standeth fast for euer.

2 The hils stand about Hierusalem: euen so standeth the Lord round about his people, from this time forth for euermore.

3 For the rod of the vngodly commeth not into the lot of the righteous: lest the righteous put their hand vnto wickednesse.

4 Doe well, O Lord: vnto those that be good and true of heart.

5 As for such as turne backe vnto their owne wickednesse: the Lord shal leade them forth with the euill doers, but peace shall be vpon Israel.

In conuertendo. Psal. 126.

When the Lord turned againe the captivity of Sion: then were we like vnto them that dreame.

2 Then was our mouth filled with laughter: and our tongue with ioy.

3 Then said they among the heathen: the Lord hath done great things for them.

4 Yea, the Lord hath done great things for vs already: whereof we reioyce.

5 Turne our captivity, O Lord: as the riuers in the South.

6 They that sowe in teares: shall reape in ioy.

7 Hee that now goeth on his way weeping, and beareth foorth good seede: shall doubtlesse come againe with ioy, and bring his sheaues with him.

Nisi Dominus. Psal. 127.

Except the Lord build the house: their labour is but lost that build it.

2 Except the Lord keepe the City: the watchman waketh but in vaine.

3 It is but lost labour that ye haste to rise vpearly, and so late take rest, and eate the bread of carefullnesse: for so he giueth his beloued sleepe.

4 Loe, children and the fruite of the

wombe: are an heritage and gift that cometh of the Lord.

5 Like as the arrowes in the hand of the gyant: euen so are the yong children.

6 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed when they speake with their enemies in the gate.

Beati omnes. Psal. 128.

Blessed are all they that feare the Lord: and walke in his wayes.

2 For thou shalt eat the labours of thine hands: O well is thee, and happy shalt thou bee.

3 Thy wife shall be as the fruitfull vine: vpon the walles of thine house.

4 Thy children like the Oliue branches: round about thy table.

5 Loe, thus shall the man bee blessed: that feareth the Lord.

6 The Lord from out of Sion shall so blesse thee: that thou shalt see Ierusalem in prosperity all thy life long.

7 Yea, that thou shalt see thy childrens children: and peace vpon Israel.

Sape expugnauerunt. Psal. 129.

Many a time haue they sought against mee from my youth vp: (may Israel now say.

2 Yea, many a time haue they vexed mee from my youth vp: but they haue not preuailed against me.)

3 The plowers plowed vpon my backe: and made long furrowes.

4 But the righteous Lord: hath hewen the snares of the vngodly in pieces.

5 Let them bee confounded and turned backward: as many as haue euill will at Sion.

6 Let them bee euen as the grasse growing vpon the house tops: which withereth afore it be plucked vp.

7 Whereof the mower filleth not his hand: neither he that bindeth vp the sheaues, his bosome.

8 So that they which goe by, say not so much as the Lord prosper you: we wish you good lucke in the Name of the Lord.

De profundis. Psal. 130.

OVt of the deepe haue I called vnto thee (O Lord:) Lord heare my voyce.

2 O let thine eares consider well: the voice of my complaint.

3 If thou Lord wilt be extreme to marke what is done amisse: Oh Lord, who may abide it?

4 For there is mercy with thee: therefore shalt thou be feared.

5 I looke for the Lord, my soule doeth wait for him: in his word is my trust.

6 My soule fleeth vnto the Lord: before

the morning watch; I say, before the morning watch.

7 O Israel trust in the Lord, for with the Lord there is mercy: and with him is plentiful redemption.

8 And he shall redeeme Israel: from all his finnes.

Domine non est. Psal. 131.

Lord, I am not high minded: I haue no proud look.

2 I doe not exercise my selfe in great matters: which are too high for me.

3 But I refraine my soule, and keepe it low, like as a child that is weaned from his mother: yea, my soule is euen as a weaned childe.

4 O Israel trust in the Lord: from this time forth for euermore.

Memento Domine. Psal. 132.

Lord remember Dauid: and all his trouble.

2 How he sware vnto the Lord: and vowed a vow vnto the Almighty God of Iacob.

3 I will not come within the Tabernacle of my house: nor climbe vp into my bed.

4 I will not suffer mine eyes to sleepe, nor mine eye liddes to slumber: neither the temples of my head to take any rest.

5 Vntill I find out a place for the Temple of the Lord: an habitation for the mighty God of Iacob.

6 Lo, we heard of the same at Ephrata: and found it in the wood.

7 We will goe into his Tabernacle: and fall low on our knees before his footstool.

8 Arise, O Lord, into thy resting place: thou, and the Arke of thy strength.

9 Let thy Priests be clothed with righteousness: and let thy Saints sing with ioyfulness.

10 For thy seruant Dauids sake: turne not away the presence of thine anointed.

11 The Lord hath made a faithfull oath vnto Dauid: & he shall not shrink from it.

12 Of the fruit of thy body shall I set vp on thy seat.

13 If thy children will keepe my covenant and my testimonies that I shall learne them: their children also shall sit vpon thy seat for euermore.

14 For the Lord hath chosen Sion to be an habitation for himselfe: hee hath longed for her.

15 This shall be my rest for euer: here will I dwell, for I haue a delight therein.

16 I will blesse her vitales with increase: and will satisfie her poore with bread.

17 I will decke her Priests with health: and her Saints shall reioyce and sing.

18 There shall I make the horne of Dauid to flourish: I haue ordained a lanterne for mine anointed.

19 As for his enemies, I shall clothe them with shame: but vpon himselfe shall his crowne flourish.

Ecce quam bonum. Psal. 133.

Behold how good and ioyfull a thing it is: brethren to dwell together in vnitie.

2 It is like the precious ointment vpon the head, that ranne downe vnto the beard: euen vnto Aarons beard, and went downe to the skirts of his clothing.

3 Like as the dew of Hermon, which fell vpon the hill of Sion.

4 For there the Lord promised his blessing: and life for euermore.

Ecce nunc. Psal. 134.

Behold (now) praise the Lord: all ye seruants of the Lord.

2 Yee that by night stand in the house of the Lord: euen in the courts of the house of our God.

3 Lift vp your hands in the Sanctuary: and praise the Lord.

4 The Lord that made heauen and earth: giue thee blessing out of Sion.

Laudate nomen. Psal. 135.

O praise the Lord, laud ye the Name of the Lord: praise it, O yee seruants of the Lord.

2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord: in the courts of the house of our God.

3 O praise the Lord, for the Lord is gracious: O sing praises vnto his Name, for it is lovely.

4 For why? the Lord hath chosen Iacob vnto himselfe: and Israel for his owne possession.

5 For I know that the Lord is great: and that the Lord is aboue all gods.

6 Whatsoeuer the Lord pleaseth, that did he in heauen and in earth: and in the sea, and in all deepe places.

7 He bringeth forth the cloudes from the ends of the world: and sendeth forth lightnings with the raine, bringing the winds out of his treasures.

8 Hee smote the first borne of Egypt: both of man and beast.

9 He hath sent tokens and wonders into the mids of thee, O thou land of Egypt: vpon Pharaoh and all his seruants.

10 Hee smote diuers nations: and slewe mightie kings.

11 Schon king of the Amorites, and Og the king of Basan: and all the kingdomes of Chanaan.

12 And

Morning
prayer.

12 And gaue their land to be an heritage :
euen an heritage vnto Israel his people.

13 Thy Name, O Lord, endureth for e-
uer : so doeth thy memoriall, O Lord, from
one generation to another.

14 For the Lord will avenge his people :
and be gracious vnto his seruants.

15 As for the images of the heathen, they
are but siluer and golde: the worke of mens
hands.

16 They haue mouthes, and speake not :
eyes haue they, but they see not.

17 They haue eares, and yet they heare
not : neither is there any breath in their
mouthes.

18 They that make them, are like vnto
them : and so are all they that put their trust
in them.

19 Praise the Lord, yee house of Israel :
praise the Lord ye house of Aaron.

20 Praise the Lord ye house of Levi: yee
that feare the Lord, praise the Lord.

21 Praised be the Lord out of Sion: which
dwelleth at Hierusalem,

Confitemini. Psal. 136.

Give thanks vnto the Lord,
for hee is gracious: and his
mercie endureth for euer.

2 O giue thanks vnto
the God of all gods: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

3 O thanke the Lord of all lords: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

4 Which onely doeth great wonders: for
his mercy endureth for euer.

5 Which by his excellent wisdom made
the heauens: for his mercie endureth for
euer.

6 Which laid out the earth about the
waters: for his mercy endureth for euer.

7 Which hath made great lights: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

8 The Sunne to rule the day: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

9 The Moone and the Starres to go-
uerne the night: for his mercie endureth for
euer.

10 Which smote Egypt with their first
borne: for his mercy endureth for euer.

11 And brought out Israel from among
them: for his mercy endureth for euer.

12 With a mighty hand and a stretched
out arme: for his mercy endureth for euer.

13 Which diuided the Red Sea in two
parts: for his mercy endureth for euer.

14 And made Israel to goe thorow the
mids of it: for his mercy endureth for euer.

15 But as for Pharaoh and his hoste, hee
ouerthrew them in the Red Sea: for his mer-
cie endureth for euer.

16 Which led his people thorow the wil-
dernesse: for his mercy endureth for euer.

17 Which smote great Kings: for his mer-
cy endureth for euer.

18 Yea, and slew mightie Kings: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

19 Schon King of the Amorites: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

20 And Og the King of Basan: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

21 And gaue away their land for an heri-
tage: for his mercy endureth for euer.

22 Euen for an heritage vnto Israel his
seruant: for his mercy endureth for euer.

23 Which remembred vs when wee were
in trouble: for his mercy endureth for euer.

24 And hath deliuered vs from our ene-
mies: for his mercy endureth for euer.

25 Which giueth food to all flesh: for his
mercy endureth for euer.

26 O giue thanks vnto the God of hea-
uen: for his mercy endureth for euer.

27 O giue thanks vnto the Lord of lords:
for his mercy endureth for euer.

Super flumina. Psal. 137.

By the waters of Babylon we sate downe
and wept: when wee remembred (thee)
O Sion.

2 As for our harps, we hanged them vp:
vpon the trees that are therein.

3 For they that led vs away captiue, re-
quired of vs then a song and melody in our
heauinesse: sing vs one of the songs of Sion.

4 How shall we sing the Lords song: in
a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Hierusalem: let
my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I doe not remember thee, let my
tongue cleaue to the roofof my mouth: yea
if I preferre not Hierusalem in my mirth.

7 Remember the children of Edom, O
Lord, in the day of Ierusalem: how they
said, Downe with it, downe with it, euen to
the ground.

8 O daughter of Babylon, wasted with
misery: yea, happy shall he be that rewardeth
thee as thou hast serued vs.

9 Blessed shall hee bee that taketh thy
children: and throweth them against the
stones.

Confitebor tibi. Psal. 138.

I Will giue thanks vnto thee, O Lord, with
my whole heart: euen before the gods
will I sing praise vnto thee.

2 I will worship toward thy holy Tem-
ple, and praise thy Name, because of thy lo-
uing kindnesse and truerth: for thou hast
magnified thy Name, and thy word aboue
all things.

3 When I called vpon thee, thou hearest me: and enduedst my soule with much strength.

4 All the Kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord: for they haue heard the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the wayes of the Lord: that great is the glory of the Lord.

6 For though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect vnto the lowly: as for the proud, he beholdeth them afarre off.

7 Though I walke in the midst of trouble, yet shalt thou refresh me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand vpon the furiousnesse of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall saue me.

8 The Lord shall make good his louing kindnesse toward mee: yea, thy mercy, O Lord endureth for euer, despise not then the workes of thine owne hands.

Domine probasti. Psal. 139.

Lord, thou hast searched mee out, & knowen me: thou knowest my downe sitting, and mine vprising thou, vnderstandest my thoughts long before.

2 Thou art about my path, and about my bed: and spyest out all my wayes.

3 For so, there is not a word in my tongue: but thou, O Lord, knowest it altogether.

4 Thou hast fashioned me behinde and before: and laid thine hand vpon me.

5 Such knowledge is too wonderfull and excellent for me: I cannot attaine vnto it.

6 Whither shall I goe then from thy Spirit: or whither shall I goe then from thy presence?

7 If I climbe vp into heauen, thou art there: if I goe downe to hell, thou art there also.

8 If I take the wings of the morning: & remaine in the vttermost parts of the Sea.

9 Euen there also shall thy hand leade me: and thy right hand shall hold me.

10 If I say, Peraduenture the darkenesse shall couer me: then shall my night be turned to day.

11 Yea, the darkenesse is no darkenesse with thee, but the night is as cleare as the day: the darkenesse and light to thee are both alike.

12 For my reines are thine: thou hast couered me in my mothers wombe.

13 I will giue thanks vnto thee, for I am fearefully and wonderfully made: marueilous are thy works, and that my soule knoweth right well.

14 My bones are not hidde from thee: though I bee made secretly, and fashioned beneath in the earth.

15 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being vnperfect: and in thy booke were all my members written.

16 Which day by day were fashioned: when as yet there was none of them.

17 How deare are thy counsels vnto mee, O God: O how great is the summe of them!

18 If I tell them, they are moe in number then the sand: when I wake vp, I am present with thee.

19 Wilt thou not slay the wicked, O God? depart from me ye blood-thirstie men.

20 For they speake vnrighteously against thee: and thine enemies take thy Name in vaine.

21 Doe not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee: and am not I grieved with those that rise vp against thee?

22 Yea, I hate them right fore: euen as though they were mine enemies.

23 Try me, O God, and seeke the ground of my heart: proue me, and examine my thoughts.

24 Looke well if there be any way of wickednesse in me: and leade me in the way euerlasting.

Eripe me Domine. Psal. 140.

Deliuer me, O Lord, from the euil man, and preserue me from the wicked man.

2 Which imagine mischief in their hearts: and stirre vp strife all the day long.

3 They haue sharpened their tongues like a serpent: Adders poyson is vnder their lippes.

4 Keepe mee, O Lord, from the hands of the vngodly: preserue me from the wicked men which are purposed to ouerthrow my goings.

5 The proud haue laid a snare for mee, and spread a net abroad with cords: yea, and set traps in my way.

6 I said vnto the Lord, Thou art my God: heare the voyce of my prayers, O Lord.

7 O Lord God, thou strength of my health: thou hast couered my head in the day of battell.

8 Let not the vngodly haue his desire, O Lord: let not his mischieuous imagination prosper, lest they be too proud.

9 Let the mischief of their owne lippes fall vpon the head of them: that compasse me about.

10 Let hot burning coales fall vpon them: let them bee cast into the fire, and into the pit, that they neuer rise vp againe.

11 A man full of words shall not prosper vpon the earth: euill shall hunt the wicked person to ouerthrow him.

12 Sure I am that the Lord will auenge the

Morning
prayer.

the poore: and maintaine the cause of the helpelesse.

13 The righteous also shall giue thanks vnto thy Name: and the iust shall continue in thy sight.

Domine, clamaui. Psal. 141.

Lord, I call vpon thee, haste thee vnto mee: and consider my voice, when I crie vnto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth in thy sight, as the incense: and let the lifting vp of my hands be an euening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch (O Lord) before my mouth: and keepe the doore of my lips.

4 O let not mine heart be enclined to any euill thing: let mee not bee occupied in vngodly workes, with the men that worke wickednesse, lest I eate of such things as please them.

5 Let the righteous rather smite mee: friendly: and reprove me.

6 But let not their precious balmes break mine head: yea, I will pray yet against their wickednesse.

7 Let their Iudges bee ouerthrowen in stony places: that they may heare my words, for they are sweet.

8 Our bones lie scattered before the pit: like as when one breaketh & heweth wood vpon the earth.

9 But mine eyes looke vnto thee, O Lord God: in thee is my trust, O cast not out my soule.

10 Keepe me from the snare which they haue layd for me: and from the traps of the wicked doers.

11 Let the vngodly fall into their owne nets together: and let me euer escape them.

Vocem eam ad Dominum. Psal. 142.

Cryed vnto the Lord with my voice: yea, even vnto the Lord did I make my supplication,

2 I powred out my complaints before him: and shewed him of my trouble.

3 When my spirit was in heauinesse, thou knewest my path: in the way wherein I walked, haue they priuily layd a snare for mee.

4 I looked also vpon my right hand: and saw there was no man that would know me.

5 I had no place to flee vnto: and no man careth for my soule.

6 I cryed vnto thee O Lord, and sayd: Thou art my hope & my portion in the land of the liuing.

7 Consider my complaint: for I am brought very lowe.

8 O deliuer mee from my persecuters: for they are too strong for me.

9 Bring my soule out of prison, that I may giue thanks vnto thy Name: which thing if thou wilt grant mee, then shall the righteous resort vnto my company.

Domine, exaudi. Psal. 143.

Hear my prayer, O Lord, and consider my desire: hearken vnto mee for thy truth and righteousnesse sake.

2 And enter not into iudgement with thy seruant: for in thy sight shall no man liuing be iustified.

3 For the enemy hath persecuted my soule, hee hath smitten my life downe to the ground: he hath layd me in the darknesse, as the men that haue bene long dead.

4 Therefore is my spirit vexed within me: and my heart within me is desolate.

5 Yet doe I remember the time past, I muse vpon all thy workes: yea, I exercise my selfe in the works of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands vnto thee: my soule gaspeth vnto thee as a thirstie land.

7 Heare me, O Lord, and that soone, for my spirit waxeth faint: hide not thy face from mee, lest I be like vnto them that goe downe into the pit.

8 O let mee heare thy louing kindnesse betimes in the morning, for in thee is my trust: shew thou mee the way that I should walke in, for I lift vp my soule vnto thee.

9 Deliuer me, O Lord, from mine enemies: for I flee vnto thee to hide me.

10 Teach me to doe the thing that pleaseth thee, for thou art my God: let thy louing Spirit leade mee forth into the land of righteousnesse.

11 Quicken me, O Lord, for thy Names sake: and for thy righteousnes sake bring my soule out of trouble.

12 And of thy goodnessse slay mine enemies: and destroy all them that vex my soule, for I am thy seruant.

Benedictus Dominus. Psal. 144.

Blessed bee the Lord my strength: which teacheth my hands to warre, and my fingers to fight.

2 My hope, and my fortresse, my castle, and deliuerer, my defender in whom I trust: which subdueth my people that is vnder me.

3 Lord, what is man that thou hast such respect vnto him. or the sonne of man that thou so regardest him?

4 Man is like a thing of nought: his time passeth away like a shadow.

5 Bow thy heauens, O Lord, and come downe: touch the mountaines, and they shall smoke.

6 Cast forth thy lightning, & teare them: shoot out thine arrowes, & consume them.

7 Send

Evening
prayer.



Morning
prayer.

7 Send downe thine hand from above : deliuer me, and take me out of the great waters, from the hand of strange children.

8 Whose mouth talketh of vanitie : and their right hand is a right hand of wickednesse.

9 I will sing a new song vnto thee, O God : and sing prayes vnto thee vpon a ten stringed Lute.

10 Thou hast giuen victory vnto kings : and hast deliuered Dauid thy seruant from the perill of the sword.

11 Saue me and deliuer me from the hand of strange children : whose mouth talketh of vanitie, and their right hand is a right hand of iniquitie.

12 That our sonnes may grow vp as the young plants : and that our daughters may be as the polished corners of the Temple.

13 That our garners may be full and plenteous with all manner of store : that our sheepe may bring forth thousands, and ten thousands in our streets.

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour, that there be no decay : no leading into captiuitie, and no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy are the people that be in such a case : yea, blessed are the people which haue the Lord for their God.

Exaltabo te Deus Psal. 145.

I Will magnifie thee, O God, my King : and I will praise thy Name for euer and euer.

2 Euery day wil I giue thanks vnto thee : and praise thy Name for euer and euer.

3 Great is the Lord, and maruiculous worthy to be prayd : there is no end of his greatnesse.

4 One generation shall praise thy works vnto another : and declare thy power.

5 As for me, I will be talking of thy worship : thy glory, thy praise, and wonderous workes.

6 So that men shall speake of the might of thy maruiculous acts : and I will also tel of thy greatnesse.

7 The memoriall of thy aboundant kindnesse shall be shewed : and men shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The Lord is gracious and mercifull : long suffering, and of great goodnesse.

9 The Lord is louing vnto euery man : and his mercie is ouer all his workes.

10 All thy workes praise thee, O Lord : and thy Saints giue thanks vnto thee.

11 They shew the glory of thy kingdom, and talke of thy power.

12 That thy power, thy glory, and mightnesse of thy kingdome may be knowen vnto men.

13 Thy kingdome is an euerlasting kingdome : and thy dominion endureth throughout all ages.

14 The Lord vpholdeth all such as fall : and lifteth vp all those that be downe.

15 The eyes of all waite vpon thee, O Lord : and thou giuest them their meate in due season.

16 Thou openest thy hand and fillest all things liuing with plenteousnesse.

17 The Lord is righteous in all his waies : and holy in all his workes.

18 The Lord is nigh to all them that call vpon him : yea, all such as call vpon him faithfully.

19 He will fulfill the desire of them that feare him : he also will heare their crie, and will helpe them.

20 The Lord preserueth all them that loue him : but scattereth abroad all the vn- godly.

21 My mouth shall speake the praise of the Lord : and let all flesh giue thanks vnto his holy Name for euer and euer.

Lauda anima mea, Psal. 146.

Praise the Lord, O my soule, while I liue will I praise the Lord : yea, as long as I haue my being, I will sing praises vnto my God.

2 O put not your trust in princes, not in any childe of man : for there is no helpe in them.

3 For when the breath of man goeth forth, he shall turne againe to his earth : and then all his thoughts perish.

4 Blessed is hee that hath the God of Iacob for his helpe : and whose hope is in the Lord his God,

5 Which made heauen and earth, the Sea and all that therein is : which keepeth his promise for euer.

6 Which helpeth them to right that suffer wrong : which feedeth the hungry.

7 The Lord looseth men out of prison : the Lord giueth sight to the blinde.

8 The Lord helpeth them that are fallen : the Lord careth for the righteous.

9 The Lord careth for the strangers, hee defendeth the fatherles and widow : as for the way of the vngodly, he turneth it vp side downe.

10 The Lord thy God, O Sion, shall be King for euer more : and throughout all generations.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 147.



O Praise the Lord, for it is a good thing to sing praises vnto our God, yea, a ioyfull & pleasant thing it is to be thankfull. *Euer King praye.*

2 The Lord doth build vp Hierusa-

Hierusalem : and gather together the out-casts of Israel.

3 Hee healeth those that are broken in heart : and giueth medicine to heale their sicknesse.

4 He telleth the number of the starres : and calleth them all by their names.

5 Great is our Lord, and great is his power, yea, and his wisdom is infinite.

6 The Lord setteth vp the mecke : and bringeth the vngodly downe to the ground.

7 O sing vnto the Lord with thanksgiuing : sing praises vpon the harpe vnto our God.

8 Which couereth the heauen with cloudes, and prepareth raine for the earth: and maketh the grasse to grow vpon the mountaines, and hearbe for the vse of men.

9 Which giueth fodder vnto the cattell: and feedeth the young rauens that call vpon him.

10 He hath no pleasure in the strength of an horse: neither delighteth he in any mans leggs.

11 But the Lords delight is in them that feare him: and put their trust in his mercy.

12 Praise the Lord, O Hierusalem: praise thy God, O Sion.

13 For hee hath made fast the barres of thy gates: and hath blessed thy children within thee.

14 He maketh peace in thy borders: and filleth thee with the floure of wheate.

15 He sendeth forth his commandement vpon earth: and his worde runneth very swiftly.

16 He giueth snow like wooll: and scattereth the hoare frost like ashes.

17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who is able to abide his frost?

18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he bloweth with his wind, and the waters flow.

19 He sheweth his word vnto Iacob: his statutes and ordinances vnto Israel.

20 He hath not dealt so with any nation: neither haue the heathen knowledge of his Lawes.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 148.

O Praise the Lord of heauen: praise him in the height.

2 Praise him all ye Angels of his: praise him all his hoste.

3 Praise him Sunne and Moone: praise him all ye starres and light.

4 Praise him all ye heauens, and ye waters that be aboue the heauens.

5 Let them praise the Name of the Lord: for he spake the word, and they were made, he commanded, and they were created.

6 He hath made them fast for euer and euer: he hath giuen them a Law which shall not be broken.

7 Praise the Lord vpon earth: yee Dragons and all deepes.

8 Fire and haile, snow and vapours: winde and storme, fulfilling his word.

9 Mountaines & all hills: fruitfull trees, and all Cedars.

10 Beasts and all cattell: wormes and feathered foules.

11 Kings of the earth, and all people: princes, and all Iudges of the world.

12 Yong men and maidens, old men and children, praise the Name of the Lord: for his Name onely is excellent, and his praise aboue heauen and earth.

13 He shall exalt the horne of his people: all his Saints shall praise him: euen & children of Israel, euen the people that serueth him.

Cantate Dominum. Psal. 149.

O Sing vnto the Lord a new song: let the Congregation of Saints praise him.

2 Let Israel reioyce in him that made him: and let the children of Sion be ioyfull in their King.

3 Let them praise his Name in the dances: let them sing praises vnto him with Tabret and Harpe.

4 For the Lord hath pleasure in his people: and helpeth the mecke hearted.

5 Let the Saints be ioyfull with glory: let them reioyce in their beds.

6 Let the praises of God bee in their mouth: & a two edged sword in their hands.

7 To be auenged of the heathen: and to rebuke the people.

8 To binde their Kings in chaines: and their Nobles with linkes of yron.

9 That they may be auenged of them, as it is written: such honour haue all his Saints.

Laudate Dominum. Psal. 150.

O Praise God in his Holinesse: praise him in the firmament of his power.

2 Praise him in his noble actes: praise him according to his excellent greatnesse.

3 Praise him in the sound of the Trumpet: praise him vpon the Lute and Harpe.

4 Praise him in the Cymbals and dances: praise him vpon the strings and pipe.

5 Praise him vpon the well tuned Cymbals: praise him vpon the loud Cymbals.

6 Let euery thing that hath breath: praise the Lord.

FINIS.

Godly Prayers.
Certaine godly prayers to be vsed for
 sundry purposes.

*A generall confession of finnes to be said
every morning.*

O Almighty God our heavenly Father, I confesse and acknowledge, that I am a miserable and wretched sinner, and haue manifold wayes most grieuouly transgressed thy most godly Commandements, through wicked thoughts, vngodly lusts, sinful words and deedes, committed all my whole life. In sinne am I borne and conceued, and there is no goodnesse in mee, in as much as if thou shouldest enter into thy narrow iudgement with mee, iudging mee according vnto the same, I were neuer able to suffer and abide it, but must needs perish and be damned for euer: So little helpe, comfort or succour is there either in mee, or in any other creature. Onely this is my comfort, O heavenly Father, that thou didst not spare thy only deare beloved Sonne, but diddest giue him vp vnto the most bitter and most vile and slanderous death of the Crosse for mee, that hee might so pay the ransome for my finnes, satisfie thy iudgement, still and pacifie thy wrath, reconcile me againe vnto thee, and purchase me thy grace and fauour, and euermore lasting life. Wherefore through the merit of his most bitter death and passion, and throw his innocent bloodshedding, I beseech thee, O heavenly Father, that thou wilt vouchsafe to be gracious and mercifull vnto me, to forgiue and pardon me all my finnes, to lighten my heart with thy holy Spirit, to renew, confirme and strengthen me with a right and perfect faith, and to enflame me in loue toward thee and my neighbour, that I may henceforth with a willing & glad heart walke as it becommeth me, in thy most godly Commandements, and so glorifie and praise thee euermore. And also that I may with a free conscience, and quiet heart in all manner of tentations, afflictions, or necessities, and euen in the very pangs of death, cry boldly and merrily vnto thee, and say, *I beleue in God the Father Almighty, maker of heaven and earth, and in Iesus Christ, &c.* But, O Lord God heavenly Father, to comfort my selfe in affliction and temptation with these Articles of the Christian faith, it is not in my power, for faith is thy gift: and for as much as thou wilt be prayed vnto, and called vpon for it, I come vnto thee, to pray and beseech thee, both for that and for all other my necessities, euen as thy dearely beloved Sonne our Sauour Iesus Christ himselfe

hath taught vs. And from the very bottome of my heart, I cry and say, *Our Father which art in heauen, hallowed be thy Name, &c.*

Prayers to be said in the Morning.

O Mercifull Lord God heavenly Father, I render most high laudes, praise and thanks vnto thee, that thou hast preferred mee both this night, and all the times and dayes of my life hitherto vnder thy protection, and hast suffered mee to liue vntill this present houre. And I beseech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchsafe to receiue mee this day, and the residue of my whole life from hencefoorth into thy tuition, ruling and governing me with thy holy Spirit, that all manner of darkenesse, of misbeliefe, infidelitie, and of carnall lustes and affections, may be vnterly chased and driuen out of my heart, and that I may bee iustified and saued both body and soule through a right and perfect faith, and so walke in the light of thy most godly trueth, to thy glory and prayse, and to the profit and furtherance of my neighbour, through Iesus Christ our Lord and Sauour, Amen.

A possible thanks that wee are able, wee render vnto thee, O Lord Iesus Christ, for that thou hast willed this night past to be prosperous vnto vs: and wee beseech thee likewise to prosper all this same day vnto vs for thy glory, and for the health of our soule, and that thou which art the true light, not knowing any going downe, and which art the Sunne eternall, giuing life, foode, and gladnesse vnto all things, vouchsafest to shine into our minds, that wee may not any where stumble to fall into any sinne, but may through thy good guiding and conducting come to the life euermore lasting. Amen.

O Lord Iesus Christ, which art the true Sunne of the world, euermore arising, and neuer going downe, which by thy most wholesome appearing and sight doest bring forth, preferue, nourish, & refresh all things, as well that are in heauen, as also that are on earth, we beseech thee mercifully and fauorably to shine into our hearts, that the night and darkenesse of finnes, and the mists of errors on euery side driue away, thou brightly shining within our hearts, we may all our life space goe without any stumbling or offence, and may decently and seemely walke (as in the daytime) being pure and cleane from the workes of darkenesse, and abounding in all good workes which God hath prepared for vs to walke in, which with the Father and the

Godly prayers.

the holy Ghost liuest and reigneſt for euer and euer.

O GOD and Lord Ieſus Chriſt, thou knoweſt, yea, and haſt alſo taught vs how the great infirmities and weakeneſſe of man is, and how certaine a thing it is that it can doe nothing without thy godly helpe. If man truſt in himſelfe, it cannot be auoyded, but that he muſt run headlong, and fall into a thouſand vndoings and miſchiefes: O our Father, haue thou pittie and compaſſion vpon the weakeneſſe of vs thy children, bee thou preſt and readie to helpe vs, alwayes ſhewing thy mercie vpon vs, and proſpering whatſoeuer we goely go about: ſo that thou giuing vs light, we may ſee what things are truly good in deede: thou incouraging vs wee may haue an earneſt deſire to the ſame: and thou being our guide, wee may come where to obtaine them: for wee hauing nothing but miſtruſt in our ſelues, doe yelde and commit our ſelues fully & wholly vnto thee alone, which workeſt all things in all creatures, to thy honour and glory. So be it.

A prayer to be ſaid at night going to bed.

O Mercifull Lord God heauenly Father, whether we ſleepe or wake, liue, or dy, we are alwayes thine. Wherefore I beſeech thee heartily, that thou wilt vouchſafe to take care and charge of me, and not to ſuffer me to periſh in the workes of darkeneſſe, but to kindle the light of thy countenance in my heart: that thy godly knowledge may dayly increaſe in mee, through a right and pure faith, and that I may alwayes bee found to walke and liue after thy will and pleaſure, through Ieſus Chriſt our Lord and Saujour. Amen.

A prayer to truſt in God.

THe beginning of the fall of man was truſt in himſelfe: The beginning of the reſtoring of man was diſtruſt in himſelfe, & truſt in God. O moſt gracious and moſt wiſe guide, our Saujour Chriſt, which doeſt leade them the right way to immortall bleſſednes, which truly and vnfaignedly truſting in thee, commit themſelues to thee: graunt vs, that like as we bee blinde and feeble in deed, ſo we may take and repute our ſelues, that wee preſume not of our ſelues to ſee to our ſelues, but ſo farre to ſee, that alway we

may haue thee before our eyes, to follow thee being our guide, to bee ready at thy call moſt obediently, and to commit our ſelues wholly vnto thee, that thou which onely knoweſt the way, mayeſt lead vs the ſame way vnto our heauenly deſires. to thee with the Father and the holy Ghost be glory for euer.

A prayer againſt temptation.

O Lord Ieſus Chriſt, the onely ſtay and defence of our mortall ſtate, our onely hope, our onely ſaluation, our glory and our triumph, who in the fleſh (which thou haſteſt for our onely cauſe taken vpon thee) diſdeſt ſuffer thy ſelfe to be tempted of Satan, and who onely and alone of all men, diſdeſt vtterly ouercome and vanquiſh ſinne, death, the world, the deuill, and all the kingdome of hell: and whatſoeuer thou haſt ſo ouercommed, for our behoofe it is that thou haſt ouercommed it, neither hath it bene thy will to haue any of thy ſeruants to keepe battell, or fight with any of the foreſaid euils, but of purpoſe to reward vs with a crowne of the more glory for it: and to the intent that thou mighteſt likewiſe ouerthrow Satan in thy members, as thou haſteſt before done in thine owne perſon, giue thou (wee beſeech thee) vnto vs thy ſouldiers (O Lyon moſt victorious of the Tribe of Iuda) ſtrength againſt the roaring lyon, which continually wandreth to and fro ſeeking whom he may deuoure. Thou being that ſame Serpent, the true giuer of health and life, that was nayled on high vpon a tree, giue vnto vs thy ſilly ones wilines againſt the deceitfull awaiting of the moſt ſubtil ſerpent. Thou being a Lambe as white as ſnow, the vanquiſher of Sathans tyranny, giue vnto vs thy little ſheepe the ſtrength and vertue of thy ſpirit, that being in our ſelues weake and feeble, and in thee ſtrong & valiant, wee may withſtand and ouercome all assaults of the deuill, ſo that our ghosly enemy may not glory on vs, but being conquered through thee, wee may giue thanks to thy mercy, which neuer leaueſt them deſtitute that put their truſt in thee: Who liueſt and reigneſt God for euer, without end. Amen.

E N I S.

L O N D O N.

Printed by Bonham Norton, and John Bill,

Printers to the Kings moſt Excellent Maieſtie, 1629.